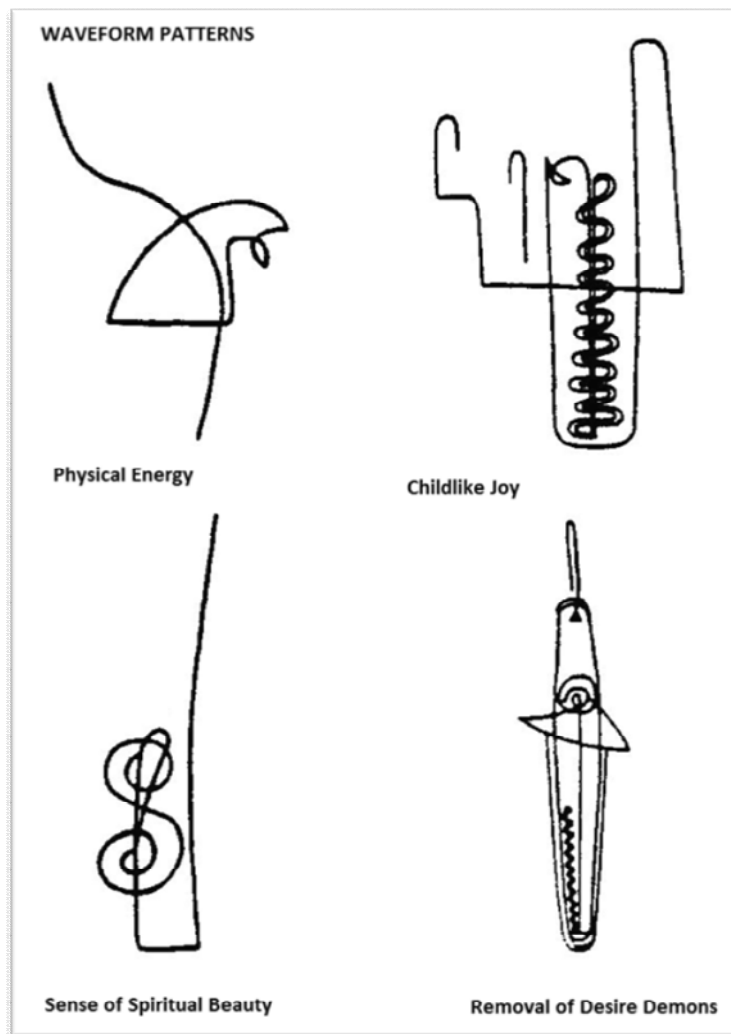


1994 JULY *VERMONT*



LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

*Lectures, Written Lessons and Classes
Given in the United States*

Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

Virtues, Laws and Powers 1994
A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him) 1995
Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III 1994

MESSAGES 1992: *Volumes I and II*
INNER TEACHINGS 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*
LECTURES 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*
1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences

Original Five Books: 1990-1992
Gnostic Book of Earth Changes
Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing
The Silent Holocaust
Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People
Learning the Secret Language

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS

All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

First Printing 2012
Second Printing Revised 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

Sophia Johanson Library and Press, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;

Mailing address P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;

Email: sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com

Website: <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The Sophia Johanson Library and Press is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
By Sophia Johanson Library and Press, Columbia, Missouri

INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous

Introduction

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a "channeled" book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

1994 JULY VERMONT CONFERENCE LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

The following class lectures are transcribed either verbatim from audio tapes or from class notes unrevised by Anonymous. These lectures and written lessons were given by *Anonymous* to audiences familiar with the general background of Spiritual Science. The emphasis was in the dissemination of knowledge that was normally hidden from the general public, but has had a haunting recurrence throughout the millennia.

NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS were given in class, created by Anonymous. Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by Anonymous and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes.
- 2) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.
- 3) **Please keep in mind** that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.

"Lessons" and "Letters" were composed by Anonymous

"Class Notes" were typed during the lectures and were unrevised by Anonymous.

Contents

INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous	2
CLASS NOTES: JULY 1-2, 1994	6
CLASS NOTES: JULY 3, 1994	7
Chart: Law-Virtue Interface Diagram; Quadrant Chart.....	8
Chart: Eye Dowsing Quadrant Chart from "AED II"	9
LETTER JULY 3, 1994 Sent to Two Students.....	11
CLASS NOTES: JULY 4, 1994	12
Chart: Universal Law Self Evaluation.....	12
Evening July 4.....	13
Song Reference: "I won't back down" by Tom Petty	14
Book Reference: "Journey to Ixtlan" Carlos Castaneda	14
CLASS NOTES: JULY 5, 1994	16
CLASS NOTES: JULY 6, 1994	17
CLASS NOTES: JULY 7, 1994	18
Chart: Manifestation Chart from March 1994	18
Chart: Demon Names excerpted from "AED II"	19
CLASS NOTES: JULY 8, 1994	20
Chart: Clearing for a Normal Person; Vacuum Waveform	21
Evening July 8, 1994.....	22
LETTER TO THE AMERICAN SOCIETY OF DOWSERS (ASD): JULY 8, 1994.....	23
CLASS NOTES: JULY 9, 1994	24
When a person of power decides to sell his soul.	27
Chart: Correct Alignment of Apertures Chart.....	28
CLASS NOTES: JULY 10-11, 1994	29
CLASS NOTES: JULY 12, 1994	31
CLASS NOTES: JULY 13, 1994	32
Evening July 13, 1994.....	33
Charts: Spinal Column; Law Clock.....	34
Quote: Mahatma Gandhi "Beware to befriend..."	35
Chart: Check List for July 13, 1994.....	36
CLASS NOTES: JULY 14, 1994	37
Chart: Chromosomes; Law Clock; Soul Blocks	37
CLASS NOTES: JULY 15, 1994 Conference.....	38
Chart: Personality-Soul Balance Diagram (AED II)	38

<i>Chart: Personality-Soul Ruptures AED II</i>	39
<i>Chart: Satanic Problems</i>	40
<i>Charts Basic: Waveforms; Spine; World Map; Take out/Put Into</i>	42
<i>Charts: Reduced Demon and Satanic Names/Egoics</i>	43
<i>Chart: Unholy vs. Holy Elemental Production</i>	46
<i>Chart: Holy Elemental Patterns</i>	48
<i>Charts: Combination Demon/Satanic Names #2</i>	50
<i>Chart: Manifestation of Form Chart from “1994 March”</i>	51
<i>Book Reference: “Hostage to the Devil” Malachi Martin</i>	52
<i>References: Edgar Cayce; Jane Roberts; Course in Miracles</i>	54
<i>Evening July 15 Conference</i>	59
<i>Movie Reference: “Shadow”</i>	60
<i>Chromosome Clearing and Charts</i>	61
<i>Charts: Chromosomes, Quadrant; Law Clock; Check Lists</i>	62
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 16, 1994</i>	65
<i>Movie Reference: “Shindler’s List”</i>	70
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 17, 1994</i>	72
<i>Chart: “Sucker World Connection to Form” AED II</i>	73
<i>Chart: “Now” Chart; Waveform Chart</i>	74
<i>Chart: 6 Pointed Star, Personality/Soul Balance from AED II</i>	75
<i>Basic Check List for New Students</i>	77
<i>Chart: Virtues Problems</i>	79
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 17, 1994</i>	80
<i>LESSON JULY 18, 1994: Personality Substance Problems</i>	82
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 18-20, 1994 En Route to Vermont</i>	82
<i>LESSON JULY 21, 1994: Update</i>	87
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 21, 1994</i>	88
<i>JULY 22, 1994: “7 Evil Doorways”, “12 False Beliefs” and CLASS NOTES</i>	89
<i>References: Ruth Drown Cabalistic System and Manly Hall</i>	93
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 23, 1994</i>	94
<i>Chart: Anti Logos and Logos “Square” Chart from 1993 September</i>	94
<i>Chart: “Check For” Demigods, Watchers, Asuras, other</i>	95
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 24, 1994</i>	96
<i>LESSON JULY 26, 1994: “High and Low Dowsing Blocks”</i>	97
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 26, 1994</i>	100
<i>LESSON JULY 27, 1994: Organ Identity and Dowsing Interferences</i>	101
<i>LESSON JULY 27, 1994: Current Problems to Check For</i>	102
<i>CLASS NOTES: JULY 30, 1994</i>	103
<i>Chart: Corpse Sound Drawings and Body Parts Correlation (from AED III)</i>	103
<i>LESSON JULY 30-31, 1994: Notes on Corpse Sounds</i>	105
<i>APPENDIX</i>	106
<i>Auric Components Chart from “Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book III” page 49</i>	106
<i>Waveform Pattern Drawings and Purification Symbols</i>	107
<i>Book List: Suggested reading list by Anonymous</i>	108
<i>Charts: “Spider Charts” referenced on page 72 from “Gnostic Book of Earth Changes”</i>	109
<i>Charts for the Beginning Dowser: Please refer to “Dowsing Booklet” and Lecture Series copyright 2015</i>	114

CLASS NOTES: JULY 1-2, 1994

One person's guardian angel went to Arkansas with the etheric body. (A child) was in Benson (dog) which fueled portals with Ri as he has demons in the dog. (The demons) is half alive, fueled by the dog. There are Fallen Being lines in dying demons. In Mexico, T2 saw this, that the lines to fallen beings with anything given to the dogs, would fuel them. Send these books (*Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts I and II*) to Al, No, Mag, Se, Rap, A/L, Je, Sr, Jea, Sh/Jf, Bm. Suggestion for Book Flyer: it could look like the back cover.

(Comment made yesterday, June 30): "In 70 weeks, something wonderful will happen. It may be that T2 can come out of hiding. It may be a metaphor"

Beast Rot: Beasts are underlings to Asuras and the Fallen Angel is the body which takes a long time to pull out. We need to remove them as they send out filaments. These have webbed out particularly with nagual power. They are hard to detect because they are like blood vessels throughout the body. When T2 cleared "Beasts" before, they were fallen Angels.

Dark Force 36: Some monsters can be given numbers and this one has 36 heads. The other day there was one with 17. These are like Hydras; mythological beings with heads.

Over the last week she encountered some with numbers and didn't think of them as heads. We have to get all the heads or they will all grow back. She wouldn't call it a demon per se. This is a **Hydra Thing** living in Se and fed by ensoulment except that this one is a **Land Hydra**, not a sea. It is like a tarantula with very fat legs. Some of these things got ensouled.

There are Fallen Angels beneath the Things. T2 found a single headed one on Aur with a fallen angel completely alive behind it which was destroyed by the holy beings that live in this building. So T2 comes over here and the holy beings will bring in the disorder (to be cleared). This (Fallen Angel) stayed in one organ and Beasts web through the body.

There is something about the **Hydra Thing** with the Fallen Angel in (a student). A Fallen Demigod is behind it. St has different types, for example, **Bird Things** would be in top (etheric) head.

Hierarchy of Demons:

Fallen Angel → Beast → Beast Demons

These are all in a death spiral. Keep track of the demons for a demonology work book.

Asuras → High Level fallen Angels → Fallen Demigods

Beasts → Things.

2 JULY 1994 Class Notes

FOR: Rotting Filaments....Sucker World Sacs....Rotting Fallen Angels:

CHECK

Under the Mirror

Apertures on Corpse

Etheric

Joy

Null, Mold, Monad, Etc.

Butt Breath

To Clear the Spine of contamination: Throw out through hands, mouth, eyes and nose into rocks.

To clear the Breath and Water Auras: Throw out and into the sun, through the face and hands.

To Clear Fat Cell Toxicity: Throw out through the hands and face and into trees; cedars seem the most receptive.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 3, 1994

“And these are the ones that fall on good ground and take root.” A mustard seed was the smallest of all seeds and yet that small seed when sown, a man will go to sleep and not remember, and then one day will wake up and the seed is grown to a huge plant so large the birds will nest in the branches and this is the word of God. This is like our books, our prayers and our attempts to purify ourselves may seem insignificant in the face of society, but (the effort) is like a mustard seed. We have (given out a) book to society and think “so it is good” (sic). It is like the mustard seed forgotten, and maybe they handed the book to someone else and passed it around, or someone picks it out of the trash or the second-hand used book store, and then it changes their lives.

One point (to consider); why did T1 and Aur go to California (years ago) for conferences as that effort seemed worthless? Yet out of that came Sn and Ja and it set the stage for the future. We needed the right spokesman and they became the spokesman for a subculture. So that thought cheered T2 up, and then T3 told her that Sn gave a good report on the books. (*Virtues, Laws and Powers, Advanced Esoteric Dowsing I and II*) If Sn wears the diamond earrings (to the upcoming dowsing conference in Vermont to promote the books): Earrings draw attention to (a woman’s) mouth and ears and it will help people to listen.

FOR BEGINNER DOWSERS: they can do the Waveforms and Put Its. The Dowsing Book tells them how to measure (auric boundaries), to pray, to clear with put its, waveforms, or to *will* something. The biggest problem with dowsers is that they are so into action and (into their) own realities; (they would be so much more effective) if they just truly prayed.

Example: One could explain the virtues as a *Star War Force*, a type of substance that people drink and tap into.

Point out over and over again the Virtues.

There is one error in the book regarding the holy elementals, in that we should be *making* these holy elementals and we will revise that chapter. **The key thing** they need to think of regarding the Virtues is that they are powerful substances and we need to measure and evaluate them. (*See Appendix AND Appendix June 1994 for “Beginner’s Dowsing Charts”*).

Example: You could evaluate someone. Do a presentation on how torqued away from the Law Scale they are.

Example: Say, when they attend any class, have them ask: “*How is this class aligned with the Logoic impulse?*”

Use the Law Clock and Quadrant Chart mostly, they are easier to use than the Bell Curve Chart.

Example: On the percent scale, they could have any percent (virtue substance remaining) in any quadrant. They could have 100% of a virtue that is an Anti-virtue. **Repeatedly check the Quadrant Chart.** If that was all they did; going over the body parts i.e. liver or heart, they could go through major body systems, check each one ritualistically (and they would do well). This is good to do for a start.

Example: Take one item on the body parts chart and on asking “*On the corpse level what quadrant is it in?*”

Then you could ask on the etheric level.

Check The Desire Substance on the Monadic Level, ask “*Which quadrant is it in?*”

If they check each layer ritualistically, they will eventually get to dowsing over the combination charts by themselves.

But they have to get clear initially to dowse in general. In this case they can be ritualistic in the removal of auric burrs on those levels.

Make a chart of: Corpse, Etheric, Desire Substance, Monad and Thread to Creation, then you could ask if any of those are in the wrong quadrant for any of these layers and in the meantime they can dowse item by item.

Particularly important are the major systems: Lymphatic, Blood, Nervous System, etc. If they just do that and check their virtues (they will do well).

Integumentary/Skin	Skeletal	Muscular	Nervous
Endocrine	Cardiovascular	Lymphatic	Respiratory
Digestive	Urinary	Reproductive	

Also explain that each body part has a Virtue Aura that is part of the Monadic Layers.

Give an example, look at one of them and dowse over the body parts illustrations charts, as some people are more auditory or visual, so dowse over both. **Say for example:**

“*The left lung on an etheric level has a retro quadrant disharmony.*”

“*Let’s go to the chart that says vicinity, or substance out/in.*”

“*If we find essence in or are you leaking out?*”

“*If something is globbed on you,*

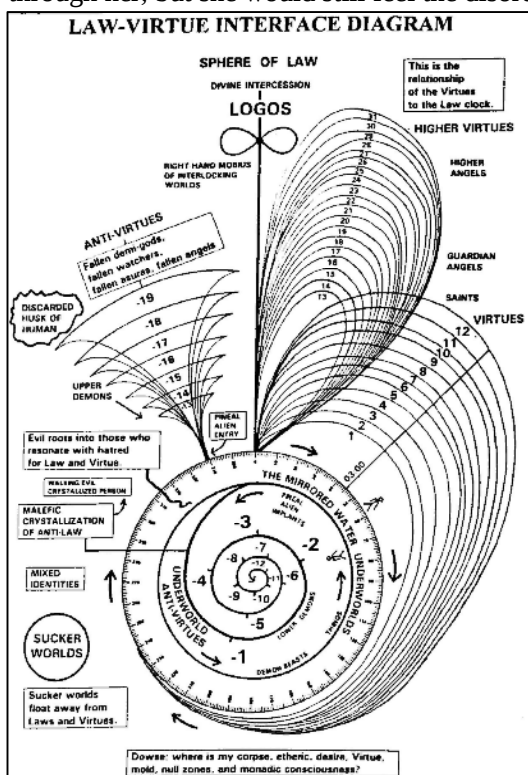
“*-or floating in the air, due to a torn boundary?*”

Then use the To Do chart and throw the disharmony into fire/water (and other Put-its)

Emphasize looking in all directions with the Bagua chart.

To Sn: Tell the head of the conference that you are available as a backup speaker. Make sure that the head of the Danville bookstore has a copy of each book and tell him "They are selling well, would he care to carry both books in Vermont, as they are selling so well in California?" Consider proposing study groups on the material and say we will send them regular packets of materials for printing at mailing cost only if they want to set up study groups.

T2's right leg is paralyzed and it has to do with fallen angels of a specific type. This is a "hatred for authority" coming in from Se. T3 is out of body now, trying to repair everyone's damaged (---) with holes in their spiritual anatomy as a result. T2 would suck in the fallen angels and the holy beings would annihilate them. Then T3's naguals and Dreaming Bodies would go out, gather debris, do patch work and try to heal (the auric bodies). The Dreaming Bodies and naguals are getting toxic. While walking, T2 can gather up another load to send to the Eagle. We are talking big time disorder. Se, Ri and St lead the pack with tentacles in everyone else and they are very deep. When they rot they make you feel sick. There was a big Fl (fallen angel) that came in last evening and it took hours to clear. (The teachers) had to turn it over to God and the holy beings. T2 tried to dowsing but got the message to rest in God and allow the Holy Forces to work through her, but she would still feel the disorder. For all of (the students), check to see what you need to do.

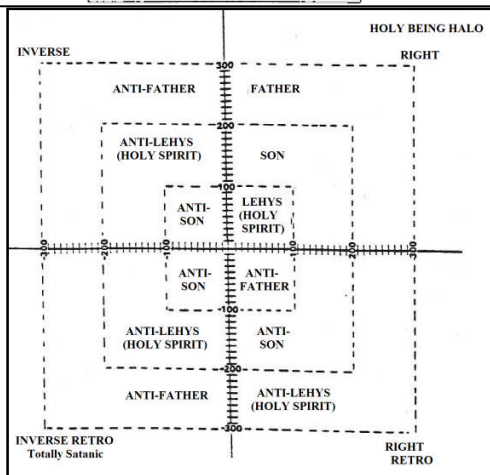


To Sn and JaB: If the flyer is fuzzy, you can go to Kinkos and do a new type up and paste on the design yourselves. We don't have the charts ready but you can make a composite there if you like. For your students (at the conference) T2 is starting on the test of a second book today. We will mail it, the actual (first dowsing book) on Tuesday with packets of charts. (Take book orders). It is nice (writing these) books, as T2 can think more deeply about the (topics). If we get a couple of chapters, she can teach it. The sooner anyone (else) can teach it, the sooner we need to get it out there. Let Sn make copies and pass it out.

Don Juan said the path of (Mastery) was in trying to encompass both worlds; linear thought bringing thoughts of heightened awareness into normal awareness (where one could) function (with both) simultaneously and be able to recall (the heightened awareness). We have had so many experiences and we for sure don't remember them. T2 doesn't remember a lot of them. **However we need to remember as they occur; to have the (experiences) in full (heightened) awareness, and then recall them at will.** We are getting better.

Chart: Law-Virtue Interface Diagram; Quadrant Chart

This is the interface of Virtues and Law Chart called the **←LAW VIRTUE INTERFACE DIAGRAM** Chart excerpted from: **Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book II**



The first 12 Virtues build outside of the *Law Clock* and then get skinnier around 200 and disappear. The 13th Virtue etc. are off the first section.

The Inverse Virtues are inside and linked to the Earth in a counter spiral within.

The Demigods were *Inverse -13 etc.* around 350° and they are easier for T2 to clear than for us, as it takes a lot of power to keep one's sanity. And the seeds, such as the *Butt Seeds* were the Fallen Angels, Asuras and Demigods.

--If you think of Jesus on the **←Quadrant Chart**,

T2 finds herself looking up and (right) with her eyes.

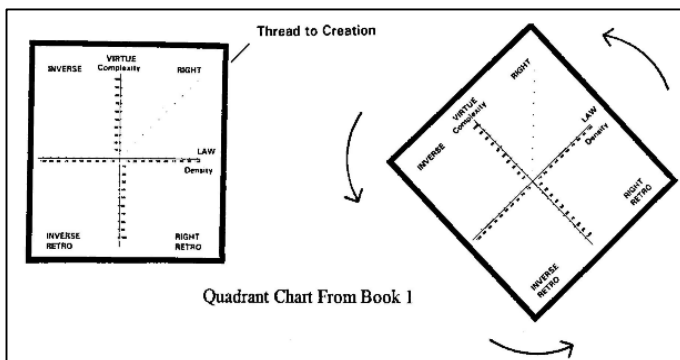
--Thinking of Hitler, her eyes look down and left;

--For the Holy Beings *up* and,

--For demons *down*.

--Satan is sharply to the *left*, and would be Inverse.

--Satanic physical abuse, is straight *down*, and it would only be physical if it were living *inside* of a human.



There may be a correlation with the Quadrant chart. If you take the quadrant chart and turn it diamond shaped, it might actually be more correct. There may be an overlay in the systems. If look at the quadrant as a diamond, then when you are longing for an old lover, it is inverse retro, but closer to retro.

Chart: Eye Dowsing Quadrant Chart from "AED II"

Example: If you think of Cec thinking of T1, it caves into the center of the heart and into a suction, a black hole; the very center of the quadrant chart. It feels like he is being sucked in.

Example: (Another person) goes almost to the outside of the chart to inverse and retro.

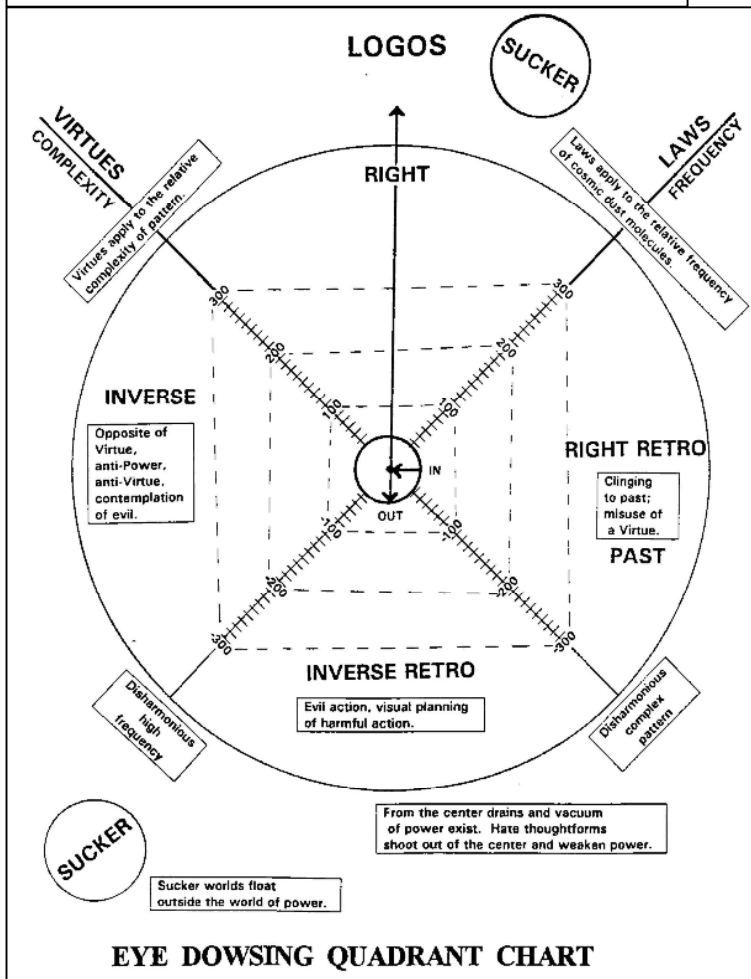
Example: a) If you think of killing someone, you get a feeling *out* from center, like the ears are being pulled out. **b)** With an actual act of killing, like the Germans killing the Jews in Auschwitz, then one is pulled *down*. **c)** With the concept of Jesus being killed, it is *out* from the center, but the actual act of being killed would be *Inverse Retro*. We are trying to differentiate (actions), as so many are mental.

There is a difference between a *concept* and an *act*, or a concept and a nonphysical thing or a living spiritual system vs. a mental concept.

Example: a) "Hail Mary Full of Grace" is Upper Right Hand Quadrant and in the middle; just the sound of it. Now think of Mary giving birth to Jesus, and it goes into the same quadrant, to the very corner of the Upper RHQ. But the "Hail Mary", the *words*, is in the middle, which (reflects) concepts that lead you (towards holiness). "Our Father" is *under* the "Hail Mary", maybe that is to bring us down to form.

b) Watching the crucifixion, would be at the same location as the His birth is on the chart.

c) Pilate saying "I wash my hands" is in many ways is Retro. What he thought he was doing was using a concept of washing the hands, to free himself spiritually. He didn't want Jesus to die and he didn't



want the responsibility, so he took a material act, and a mental one. *He materialized his karma trying to correct his karma.* Everything (involving) Jesus, like the dove descending, is in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant.

Example: If you think of M and L sitting next to Sn in California, there is a "sucking in", as their thoughts are very evil. The **Black Suction** may actually be a person controlled by evil beings.

Example: If you think of St as a baby, check the tissue resonance and it goes *down* clear out of the Inverse Retro corner and to an Anti-Logos (world). Where is her current tissue resonance? Now, it is in center so maybe she is in transition. (The tissue resonance is) not *out* or *in*, it is in a holding pattern in the center of the pattern.

Example: (A child) is outside of the quadrant chart in retro – why? Rotting demigods. So his are not all the way cleaned up. Sn's tissue resonance is very high, because the Logos is helping her and there is a problem with her etheric body which is being sucked in –why? Because there are so many death frequencies. Help her and JaB with fire waveforms and others on their etheric bodies.

Example: Cel is in Inverse Retro, in a particular location, with a fallen angel rotting on her corpse. T2 is so dead, she is lucky she can split screens, otherwise she couldn't write the book. T2 is fully aware of the demons and she is so packed. We can do waveforms on T2 (to help her) but put (residuals) into things.

When feeling overwhelmed we may have a tissue resonance. We might say "Why is T2's tissue down where it is not supposed to be?" But T2 has to make a deadly resonance and entrain with (the entity) first to destroy it. Look at all the Laws and the principles of spiritual science to understand why you may be required to be Inverse Retro in order to be of service. Ri is off the map to the left, why? He is in transition. He had so many beasts the holy beings are trying to remove them. What was he last night? The same, and a week ago he was totally Inverse Retro.

Dowse with your eyes; it is a good way to detect where people are.

There is a good way to dowse at night, this is the most important.

Ask "Where is your Corpse, Joy Substance, etc. located on the (rotated) chart?"

Dowse with your eyes the location. This is the way others can clear themselves, as well.

You can look at someone and dowse them with your eyes. **Check** their corpse resonance.

-Those without a monad are in the center. But if so, check their flesh and then you can find them.

-**Dowse** which part of the spiritual anatomy you are "seeing".

-**You may get out or in from Center and the Center is very important.**

-The *thought* of killing is pushing out from the Center; the *act* of killing would be Inverse Retro.

In and up is like tissue death frequency and we still have a general tendency to (float) up.

If you blast the corpse tissue (to clear), it may go up.

Example: Forr's mother is **Inverse Retro** and dowses as "active destruction". This is not just thought destruction.

Inverse center is *thoughts* of destruction.

Straight left (in the center?) is retro.

The Center is mysterious with *in/out* or in the *middle* and each position is a key thing (to check).

Transition is in the center.

Suction means death frequencies and vampiring. Ml was vampiring Sn.

Straight in from the Center is a Drain.

The most difficult torment to take for very long is when the skin starts crawling as if the bugs are itching to the very core (of your being) and no amount of digging would stop it. It might originate on the pelvis, legs and feet, but it is a deep itching and on other hand there are "bugs" on the surface and there may be nothing you can do about it. Usually itching is related to hate demons.

If we hadn't cleared up St and Ri, we couldn't have done the books. The fallen angels would have made them like Cec where they would have thought we were "dangerous". Now they can make the decision whether to stick it out or not and until they are clear, we could be in danger. The most benign people could turn on you. Who would have thought Ji, who appeared the most demure and reticent would go and accuse us of robbing her and of our begging (others) for money? Normally that would be a humiliating (revelation), but she saw it as revenge. It is very strange when people go bad. The most demure person could do the most malignant acts. For example T1 never thought (two relatives) would file a child abuse complaint or that they would go to the trouble, as they are essentially lazy and apathetic. (St) was unusual as she was born with a demigod portal.

On the drawing of the Anti-Law and Virtue Chart (see page 8), the inverse balloon that went out from virtues (is where) you have to get the demigods on each layer up to twenty. As the bottom layers erode, the top ones collapse. By taking the lower ones away, the top ones are collapsing in and they seem to be dying more quickly. This is due to the bottom layers supporting the higher ones. They have lines to the underworlds, to the inverse balloon, *down* and *up*. It is amazing how palpable they are and how they torment. They are just supposed to feed on the people who chose them, but in split time they were able to crack through the surface.

This was within law, that people who choose evil would be devoured by the evil beings. It is like a sewer already, these are like rats, but these things crawled out to the surface in the last two or three years. Some people invited them. The most holy people didn't get taken over. They torment people and send out tendrils to get a footing. Se has this one, the perverted sex, and not because of perverted sex. Ji had the original one from the father of (her child) to the 20th ring of fallen demigod.

It bothered T2 when the auditory (style in the book) was changed by students in the book Virtues Laws and Powers. There exist different editing styles and older professors of English, would say this is accurate, but the newspapers have changed the grammar rules by removing the commas. Without the commas, it sounds like a run-on sentence and shorter sentences makes (the text) choppy. T2 doesn't mind when she has ended a sentence with a preposition, but in setting apart clauses (with commas), she wants them left in and she wants Virtues Laws and Powers completely checked for those. She gave in on this issue on a lot of her past writing. (A student) butchered (the previous) writing by reducing it to nothing more than run on words with no nuance.

For example, as one spiritually progresses, it is important to leave (what is academically correct) aside. Whenever T2 sees something without clauses, to her it is gibberish. Because you can't get any *sound* from it.

Example: "On a short term basis, (comma) you must learn to clear yourself". The "short term basis" is set apart, it is a sub idea. We must set aside the sub ideas from the core ideas or we will not understand anything.

Look at what is academically correct; is "center" spelled with 'er' at the end or 're'? In different schools and countries the way to word a sentence would be completely different, and different professors would see something different. What we are doing this for is to communicate, and whether some hack writer would like it, is not important. Current grammar is like newspaper grammar.

If you don't separate in your mind the key concepts and sub concepts then you can never understand spiritual science or the beauty of language and it becomes nothing more than the spitting out of words. Look at each sentence and occasionally it will be fine. But anywhere there is a separate clause apart, T2 begs of you to leave it. Everything should be like a spider chart; the core idea and then the clauses out from the sentence.

You need to write with sound, and people who don't write with sound are hack writers with stock formulas.

Example: A grossly badly structured sentence might be a misfire in the ethers and it can be redone, but clauses are set apart for an auditory reason. *And we need to hear them auditorially.*

The difference between a poet and an editor is one who *hears* the sentence. The book Hostage to the Devil has many commas, and it is a good example. Hemingway and a poet writer would have commas.

The new English rules of the last twenty years have robbed people of poetry. Without commas, we are in a hurry; it is like you are shoving through a science exam, something technical. Without a comma there is no poetry, pause or dissonance points. Only by the divine presence are we getting this out.

Another Demigod (is to be cleared) from the crazy guy doing radionics on us. (Someone) picked this guy up who was kicked out of the Templars for being schizophrenic. "Michael" has decided in his mind that this being (T2) is the Antichrist and that he has to physically kill this being. He is powered by the high level beings in the inverse virtues, another 20th ring. It is very thick in Mag and also thick through Forr and Si. There is strong feeling that he is actively plotting something like a mission from god to destroy. This is why T2 wrote the text in (Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book II) of demigods in the previous Chapter #2. This is a fallen demigod telling him to "search out and kill". Look in the last chapter. When they go out on the left balloon on the Law/Virtue Interface Chart, that is the very worst. That is when they start to plot murder. This is beyond Inverse Retro; it is beyond this world system.

LETTER JULY 3, 1994 Sent to Two Students

Dear Se and D;

We are sending you a copy of our new book. Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts II: For the Dowser Interested In Spiritual Science. We are thinking of you often with much love. Thank you D, for the magazine and thank you for the donation.

Sn is in California representing Amber Press trying to teach others and sell the books on the west coast, we are so happy about that. (T2) says to keep up the prayers, and that they look in on you. There has been a lot of purification on all of us, and (T2) is looking in on you as well.

With much affection, Cel and Gar

CLASS NOTES: JULY 4, 1994

(During the walk) this morning, there was an **Omen**. First we saw a cardinal, then a hawk flew close to the car, then a quail was almost run over by the car, but it walked away calmly and safely. The **Cardinal**/red is “good fortune hope, joy, success”. **Hawk** is power, and the **Quail** was like the resurrection. It was as if it was saying, “*I came close to death and came out ok*”. We also saw **White Birds** in the fields: purity.

In the last week a humming sound (has begun) in the bedroom. (See also Smoke Signal from the Nut House book series).

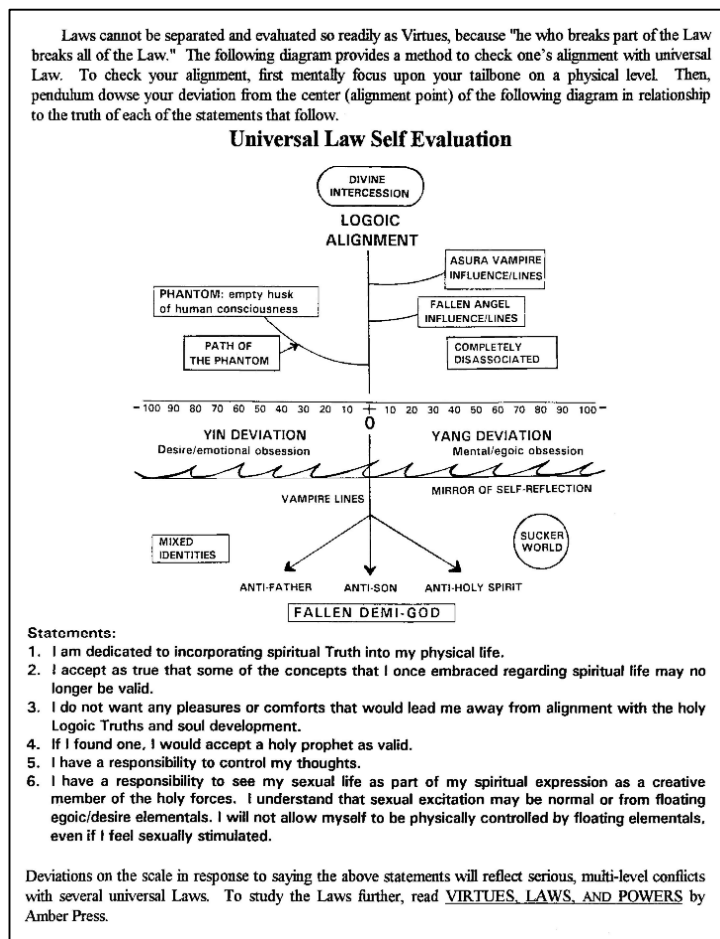


Chart: Universal Law Self Evaluation

(Chart excerpted from “AED II” Chapter 3)

It is interesting to try the law test on the people that Sn is teaching. Like Ybd has trouble with Virtue 6. That is why he has trouble and it is his fatal flaw. Mcc is deviated on Virtue #1. Virtue #2 he accepts, but #4 he would never accept, nor #5 or #6. Mccu is off on Virtues #1-6.

This is what to look at, “Fatal Flaws.”

Sti: has #3 deviated/yang (related to his being) interested in pleasures and comforts. He flipped when the earthquake hit. This is absolute tissue corpse resonance.

Ask “How much resonance is superficial tissue, deep tissue or etheric?” as these would reflect (flaws).

Deep tissue resonance would show a fundamental resistance. Don’t check on the monad level.

The Tissue level shows decisions to resonate or not.

Everything to worry about at this point is tissue resonance and decisions. The Holy Beings have swept through the group and have “washed” us clear of tissue anti-law.

Anti-Virtue #3 must strongly mean materialism.

“Mah” may pull through.

The 6th Virtue may not always be related to sex, it may be elemental production; pure creative impulse.

(One child) will always be under attack the rest of his life, so it is best that he get tough now. Her favorite picture of him is when he is looking up to heaven. When he is not possessed, he has such a sweet face on a deep level. To reach T2 they will try to attack his tissue resonance.

Example: Forr’s mother is total yang on Virtues #2, 3 and 4. She is aligned on #5, and her #6 is totally yin.

If a person is a 6 yin maximum, it could either be “hate males”, or “romantic love obsession”.

Example: One person dowse in the “alignment” spot, but there is something wrong with her: Bb. She has vampire lines into the Logoic force so that all we are seeing are the vampire lines which would dowse as “balanced”. She is nowhere to be seen unless you looked at the fallen demigods which are controlling her. If dowse, you would find her “Under the mirror”. Sometimes it is hard to tell if someone has a soul, this is a test of tissue resonance.

Example: Dbl, an old boyfriend of Aur is terrible on everything. It is interesting, he accepts the statement: “If found, one would accept a holy prophet as valid” because it sends a line to the Logoic Force. There is something wrong, as he goes way outside Inverse Retro. This one has Asura vampire lines. If you check on Virtue #4, you get Asura Vampire Lines.

Example: Another person to check is Fl. Her #1 is totally yin, #2 has a different Logoic problem with Fallen Angel Influence-Lines. These are key to know when you dowse as “aligned” when you are not aligned.

Example: Ji has on #2 Fallen Angel lines, on #3 there is a Demigod and #4 is way off the map. This has to do with Husks:

Empty Husk of Human (Phantom). Ji dowses as “Disassociated” which means one is so apathetic, one is on the way to becoming a Husk. With a yang deviation, a mental egoic obsession, a yin devotion, there is a desire/emotional obsession.

Example: For instance Bb is total yin #6 with a desire/emotional obsession that has to do with “create own reality” concepts and she is creating a religion and a construct that is not a sucker world, but a part of her *tissue* that *creates* the sucker worlds. Hers is a desire to create her own reality.

Example: On this new chart, you can ask “Where is each virtue is located?” A virtue can rupture if a law container ruptures and a rupture reflects on the corpse. Ask “Where is a person ruptured on a virtue?”, for example the lungs. If a Virtue is way up high, it means the Holy Powers are working on it.

Example: You can dowse Holy Beings on the diagram as to their strongest virtue or (Evil Beings) their Anti-virtue power, or location of origin.

Example: You can dowse the origin of esoteric writings on this diagram, if you are not controlled by the fallen beings. You can test this by saying “Where is the origin of Jesus?” “Where is the consciousness of Hitler?” which will give you a standard as to how clear you are to dowse about another person or a writing.

Put on top of the chart for today:

“In Process Of Being Cleared by the Holy Beings”

“Do Something”

“Do Nothing”

“Research”

Aliens are the retrieval service for fallen Demigods. They retrieve food for them.

Aliens are far more material (in form), they can materialize and dematerialize and the (Demigods) cannot.

The Alien Pineal is the alien “implant”, which are merely doorways like **holograms** to the Fallen Demigods. This is the mystery of the aliens. They came into “Sma” along Virtue #6 as she was enamored with intuition and lower psychism. A Nephilim soul aspect was also invited by her when very young, or she might have *seen* this. If a person desires to be a psychic, they open themselves to Fallen Demigods, and then they get a:

Tissue Implant, which is the Realm of Malefic Crystallization of Evil.

They are so into channeling, we have to go to get (the implant) out.

Check “Where is the major focus of Virtue for FI?”: Crystallization of Evil.

Evil Discarded Husk. There is another position. You would say when one chews another person up and eats all of his power for evil, he becomes a discarded husk. Ji is a discarded husk. We have severed most of the malefic lines and **Ask:** “Where is her primary consciousness?” Evil Discarded Husk. **I.e.:** If is in the “Realm of Malefic Crystallization of Evil”.

A person can be a Walking Evil Crystal. With the removal of what we are working on, the **Deros** from Sma, she may be able to hold a soul. “Wad” is down to the left. Yesterday Wad was receiving divine intervention; Ybd, D and Se, today.

Add category to chart: Multiple Human Identities

Saints walk on the outer ring of the first 12 Virtues.

This location is where they are stable and where they stand; it is the foundation.

Some people have actually said the The Cosmic Law Prayer; Wad, Ybd and Sti. They can still screw up, but it is good news. If we have three or four teachers that go forth and multiply, that is great. Saints don’t stand on the Earth, they stand on virtues.

There will be two camps, the ones that hate Sn and JaB and those that love them. Sure, Har has read the Virtues book front to back, and he is so mad, because he knows the books came from “Anonymous”. He is nothing but a Phantom. He lost his Eye, he refused to *see*. He is nothing but a Cyclops with his eyes looking down. He is too prideful to do something about it. Anyone who turns and looks up (to God) and cries out for help (will receive) the most powerful (assistance). Those are the ones (the evil beings) call “tasty morsels” because they will think those will be the ones who can change things dynamically and rapidly (sic).

To Sn: (Those at the conference) can make (any) copies for any class.

Maybe if a person is a total shell, yet he still has a little bit of fight (there is hope). And if a person doesn’t have (a little fight left), then all is lost. With a lot of pride within a “shell”, they won’t go anywhere. They will be like a snapping turtle. (One has) to be smashed down to a whimpering mass and then maybe one will cry out (for help). Maybe some people have tried evil and are ready to try good.

**Even with a person who is destroyed spiritually, physically and mentally,
Yet with a seed of holiness and desire, help will be given.**

In California, they don’t want anyone to tell them what to do except from some alien that is channeled, but not from a teacher that will give them guidance. (They listen) but only to an Indian guide named Monjou. They don’t mind talking to a discarnate demon, but they hate talking to a holy person.

Evening 4 July 1994:

(Note: Please refer to 1996-2002 (6 volumes) “Smoke Signal from the Nut House” re. microwave testing.)

A dream: T2 is in a large building with many mysterious objects, which reflects exploring a person’s subconscious. Like today’s dream was finding out about the microwave, which turns on during the sleeping hours in T2’s bedroom. It reverberates, it is like hitting metal and ricocheting, and that is what is making the noise. T2 is beginning to get more and more pain in her arms and legs. She will go and lie down and get neurological pain. She wakes up in the morning and looks very bad, and this is not just possession. T2 is not just talking about “looking better”. It feels like a death energy. There is something being beamed. We should put metal bookshelves against the wall and turn on the TV. It is another matter whether to sleep in there. It doesn’t seem to be in the TV room. The (reverberations) started very low and then it is turned up every night. (Those who are doing this) thought T2 wouldn’t notice and would get acclimated, so they turned it up drastically in the night.

Pray for Sn, as she is under tremendous attack (in California). She is on the front lines and it is easy to get discouraged as she is under attack. But think of the holy prophets and the disciples of Jesus and the attacks they received. “The servant is not greater than the master”. It is very hard (for Sn) because the amount of hostility that has been generated has been so great.

The key part of the Beatitudes are: “Blessed are those when men defile you for His Name’s sake”. Then you say “I accept this burden with grace and joy. If I am able to be as Jesus in that I am able to accept somewhat of the burden of bringing holiness to Earth, though defiled like the saints, like the holy ones before me, then I am in good company”. Remember Jesus called the “Prince of this World” the Prince of Darkness, (which meant) the world was controlled by the Prince of Darkness. We are essentially struggling under the mirrored water to find people who are *at all* looking up and reaching one little fingertip above the water. Being a saint is a painful thing and yet it is also a joyous thing. It is an act of being somewhat sacrificed to the wolves of mammon and yet still surviving.

Song Reference: “I won’t back down” by Tom Petty

Book Reference: “Journey to Ixtlan” Carlos Castaneda

Bloody yet unbowed. Always remember that (Tom Petty) song “I won’t back down, no I won’t back down, they can stand me up in the gates of hell, and I won’t back down” “Well I know what’s right, I have just one light.... and there ain’t no easy way out”, If we keep that attitude then nothing will stop us. Be afraid if everybody “loves” you because it means that evil is embracing you.

It is like the Journey to Ixtlan where Genero was always looking for Ixtlan, and he knew that when people were socially needy and wanted to feed him and be a “friend”, that they were phantoms (trying to) lure him to his death. He was only happy in the company of Don Juan, as Don Juan was not a phantom, and it was not that Don Juan was just a nagual, but that he didn’t live in the past and was impeccable. He could understand holiness, though you can’t see it in Carlos’ writing.

One of the first things the Nagual has to teach is resilience, tonal strength, and personal power. And that is what they (T2 and T3) have to teach us. If one out of 100 people accept what Sn says, then she will be a success. Her harvest will be greater than T1’s.

The seeds are sown first and these are the next crop of seeds, and they are easier to digest. We must expect travail and yet be unconcerned by it. Our joy is our impeccability and in the fact that we have done our best and have been the best that we know to be at every moment, especially now. We have worked hard. We have done our best, and know to turn it over to God, and hopefully we have the strength to write tomorrow and have book orders and we will send out the books. No matter what rejection we receive, we will keep plugging away like a pit bull.

They tried to take away the children, destroy our social standing, our financial capabilities, and minds by having us locked up. They humiliated us in the media, threatened to turn our family members against us. (We may be) killed by the government agencies saying we have weapons and that they are being shot at, and now we have microwaves into the sleeping quarters. They can’t get through these (sand) walls (of the monastery), and that is good. Though the government could (go through the walls); Cec can’t. But he/they will never give up, and in regard to T3 they want to “rescue” him and kill him later. There is a year lag time before wanting to kill T3, and then us.

Early day Christians, how did they survive? Those not fed to the lions, hid and had underground gatherings.

All mystery schools were hidden, otherwise everyone would be killed. We are not different.

Wherever there is power, there is opposition, and you can measure the power by the degree of opposition.

(The former students and those opposed) have shown their hand, they have played out their options in many ways; the government agencies are tired of them. They don’t know how we found out about the hired killer, but the cult awareness knows they are perverts, thieves and liars, so they don’t have a lot of options left, except the microwave into the bedroom. It is *not* radionics, but a directional beam/wave. T2 doesn’t know what will happen next.

(The hum) is harder to hear in the daytime because of traffic, but the fact that it has gradually increased makes T2 suspicious that someone is tuning it. It feels like it is on an automatic timer. Mca has the equipment to measure something like this; (such equipment) could measure microwaves, electromagnetics, etc.

Within a couple weeks from now serious neurological damage could occur. There might be a receiver in the house. It seems to be directed primarily in the bedroom. Something is connected to the wall near the bedroom.

T2 knows (they) are doing something and knows in her heart they are trying to shoot beams at her. She mostly felt tired and sick, and during the whole time in bed she has a headache and physical pain. But T2 does not attribute this to demons, because that is not what it is. She has demons here in monastery, but they are not that kind of physical pain. Sometimes T2 couldn't walk and she would hobble; (she is getting) puffed up and weird looking, sick and (it feels) deadly. T2 used the aura meter on it today, and it is all over the room from 5½ feet down, it feels like a sweep and so does the whole wall. It is also in T3's room. It seems to hit something metal and then makes a whine in the wall.

It is very comforting to read the Bible in a time like this. *Throughout the history of the Earth there have been people on the front lines, spiritually speaking, that have suffered for the good of others that wore the brunt of the assault of spiritual battle. There have always been people who have been looking up to heaven while walking on Earth and have to keep a balance between the two. There have always been people that ate the bitterness of hate from others, poisoning their vessel and making them ill, and yet they kept on going towards a vision of light with a desire to help humanity that spit upon them. There have always been people whose purpose was not so much to be comfortable, but whose purpose was to serve the Father.*

Anyone who is terribly graced to be one of these; and she wants you to think of the word "terrible." If you look it up it implies a sense of power and force, not something dreadful, but something terrible, in its truest definition a devastating power. We might look it up in the Webster. The "devastating grace" in that it endows us with a devastating purpose; devastating in the truest sense in that we must annihilate our weaknesses, and devastating to our normal stature as humans.

There have always been people who were brave, more than kind; they were gracious, in that they partook of Grace. They were above kind. People think of gracious as something mellow and vanilla. "Gracious" is fierce and loving. You have a great mission, we must not get discouraged. We must hold to supernatural hope. If people hate us, we must shrug our shoulders and shake the dust off our feet and walk on. If people torture us mentally through our children or relationships, then we must bear it with our heads high. We must be saints...or we are nothing.

"Greater love hath no man that he lay down his life for another". So the Good Book says. The saint who has laid down his life continues to live. But he no longer lives in the sphere of death which is the sphere of material concerns. He interfaces that sphere, but he is dead to mammon, he is dead to the world of zombies. He has laid down his life in that sphere, he has recapitulated, and he is governed by that which is holy and above.

The more we persevere, the greater our joy will be. It is not that people will no longer persecute us, but that we will receive increasing levels of divine assistance depending upon our impeccability. It is already occurring. We are receiving untold levels of divine assistance for purification and protection, and it will increase. We will always have to be cautious and fairly invisible in our activities. That is a small price to pay. It is all she has to say.

For the Cosmic Law Chart, you can ask *"Where are you resonating with a cosmic law problem?"*

It doesn't have to be yours, but someone's who is impacting you.

We have to be an eternal optimist. We are talking about a human soul, one that has been brought closer (sic). This is where we will have to be step down teachers. T2 might be in the back of the room (at the conference) with brown eyes, but (we will) have to be the step-down teachers. Without a step down teacher (as a buffer), T2 would provoke (hate in the audience). T2 can sit in the back of the room and pull in demons and be anonymous, but it is not the season for her to be in the public anymore, as it is too dangerous. If anyone knew T2 was teaching, they would kill her. Someone would take a gun to her without thinking twice. (Perhaps it would be) Jg or Cec or the schizoid friend of "our mistress", who would still like to murder her. Mca has been like a pit bull, and all that we told him was that he could not come back. He has contacted every government agency, media and every former dowsing associate of T1 and defiled, not just once but repeatedly. He has spent half of his life in the last year trying to get T2 destroyed and not just T2, but anyone who knows her and their families. He had very little reason---he just couldn't come back to class!

(5 JULY 1994: "Dowsing the I Ching" See Chapter 8: written for AED II and 1994 June)

CLASS NOTES: JULY 5, 1994

(T2 and T3) are going past the mobius of our normal sphere to receive help for Sn and for us.

We are being pushed by the Holy Beings as they have an agenda that is above us.

We have a holy being above our Earth, and on (the Earth), and we might ask what kind?

Retrievers of the Holy is one set of them. They are trying to pull people who have tried to be holy out of the earth mire.

Overseers of the Plan of God

Disseminators of Knowledge

Destroyers of Corpse Demons from above

Higher Naguals that help the T2 and T3 naguals.

Put on the Charts:

ACT	DIVINE INTERCESSION IN PROGRESS	DO NOTHING	PRAY	WAIT	REST	RESEARCH
-----	------------------------------------	------------	------	------	------	----------

You notice we haven't needed to pray as much (lately), and remember a line in the Bible the Jews were asking Jesus "Why do the disciples eat on the fasting day?" And Jesus said "The bride fasts until the bridegroom arrives and then there is no need to fast" (paraphrase). What has happened is that the Holy Beings are here. Our prayers have been answered. There is not a lot of need, when they are working, for us to pray, since we would be asking for something we already have. Our prayers have been answered, and the emphasis now is to do the physical things while they are here, to try to keep ourselves together. Prayers are good to balance us. We are working now on Se, Si, and others we don't know a lot, and we will feel shook up, as the Holy Beings are there with Sn.

So much of the material needs to be understood on a deep level. Sn needs to pull them with her *will* and they need to be trained. With the (information) packets, she can hand out to anyone and to those who have the books. She can also stick them in the books to be sold. She can teach individuals how to dowse. There is so much agitation in the air, a lot of people can't even think. (At the California Conference) they go every night to the main hall and get drunk as skunks. They are all looking forward to the parties.

(Those at the California ASD Conference) are receiving Divine intercession to be attracted to the material, to remove the blocks to attraction. The higher naguals helping the T2 and T3 naguals are doing exorcisms. (They are also) dividing their functions with teaching, healing, ensouling, exorcism and other. Joa and Gor are receiving ensoulment. It is probable they will feel so wobbly and won't want to talk. They may feel tumult and feel vulnerable. It was Har's problem, he is so used to being in charge with personal power, he felt totally out of it, at a loss with this work, as he felt he was not in control. And that may be where they are praying, (so) they get soothed, balanced, joyous, and so that they do not want to defile, but to truly want to know. They have a lot of multiple identities to remove.

T2 bets the reason to for (gradually) peeling layers off of Ri and St (instead of) doing it all at once, was that the shock would have flipped them out. (T2 and T3) had to peel a layer off two or three times a day in the past two weeks (so as to make it) feel bearable, and to not (make them) feel crazy.

Bible: "At those times when you are called before men, don't worry about what to say, as the Holy Breath will speak through you". Even though, (it is a time for Sn to) take a position of power and to not hold back, as the holy forces will radiate out. (The other people) will want that power, and this is her moment to change (sic). Even though channeling is popular, they need to stop (the channeling).

Ask "How deviated is (a person's) Primary Consciousness?"

The Holy Beings are trying to bring the actual primary consciousness back to alignment.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 6, 1994

Now we are dealing with basic tonal issues.

Example: One person's insistence that another person is "normal" (relative to sexual behavior) is a refusal to *hear*.

It is interesting how sex issues aren't always about sex. Last night what was being brought up was a fundamental problem of when a person is under stress, (having poor) speech, and not recognizing it.

T2 prayed last night to somehow understand why one person's stress response is poor speech. The manifestation is not so much snapping at people, but a sexual humor that falls on its face, which is not sexual humor, but it is hostile, a hostile sexual commentary. Since we do joke about sex here, it could go unnoticed, but if you look at everybody's faces (in response), you can tell the joke is hostile. (*What matters is*) *more than just wondering why something is there, pray to be delivered*. In this case the person has little self-control, so pray to be delivered and don't think about it too much. This pathology began with incorrect thought forms about herself based on romantic neediness. It was basing her whole sense of self on her psycho, sexual relationships.

The best way to break yourself of this type of propensity is (to notice) when the conscious mind is thinking "I need friendship" and that T2 "needs to be nice to me". If you start to think you "Need T2 to be nice to me, T2 is mean!" then you can start to gauge your own thoughts and speech by how mean (you think) *she* is.

Ask "*How old is your primary consciousness?*" (relative to these issues coming up). If you dowse as 85 years old in your primary consciousness, that may be ok. If you have gone through enough initiations in your life, the consciousness may feel like a wise old woman. If you look around at other people (you might) see others of the same physical age, and how they are not as evolved.

The reason that one student's age is so low, is not that she has no spirit development, but

Ask "*At what ages do I have a primary consciousness that is not balanced in the center of the Law Clock?*"

Check: Ages one, two, three, etc. Pray for deliverance, it might be a demon thing, and you can clear it and pray for what you can't clear.

There are only two ways to cure a person of "neediness" in the primary consciousness.

Either you give them so much of what they think they need and make them sick of it,

Or you give them nothing, and make fun of them if they are acting needy.

Neediness may often manifest as hostility, or hostile humor. Hostility is often an expression of a person who thinks that someone else has deprived them of their rightful needs, which of course is not the position of a warrior.

To be holy is to be whole and if you have relationships with friends or with the opposite sex, they are whole, too.

And you meet together for a common good, and not so that the other person will "keep you from feeling lonely".

You ought to be able to stand alone.

Example: Look at Se, wasn't that her major thing? She hated D; he wouldn't die. She hated us, as we wouldn't satisfy her social needs. If she were truly inner directed, she could go about seeing what holy work she *could* do around the house, or in Boston. But she thinks she "needs" a house, and to be in same environment where she owns property.

A true primary consciousness from T2's perspective is intimately linked with the sphere of Grace.

And a person who is cut off from Grace can no longer have a primary consciousness, which is a bold statement. T2 told us yesterday that a former student no longer has his Grace Seed because he argued mentally about himself curbing his sexual expression and thinking T2 "is a pervert". By arguing, he rejected Grace once again. He was given direct, overt, blunt guidance to prevent him from losing his soul. When he rejected that, it was as though he spent his last little peso for Grace. He paid for Grace in a way, like the statue in Guadalajara (sic).

There is a part of yourself you pay for Grace with, and it is possible to use it up. If the holy beings repeatedly remove karma and give you a way out, and you give the last peso---it is like the holy beings give you a bag of gold coins and say, "*Ok you live in a world of karma, but if you get in a really bad pinch then we will get you out of the karma so you don't lose your soul if you give us one of the coins.*" A bad mistake might take 2-3 coins. This person spent his last coin fighting on that issue. So you see, if you can try to find an age for this person's primary consciousness; or you could say "*How balanced is it?*" There are vampire lines which are from him to another person. Then we get a Fallen Demigod which could be "lines reformed". The demigod is dead, but he reformed lines to a dead demigod. It won't do any good. It won't come back to life. He has hooked his line to a dead horse.

With this Demigod, think of this person with a line to a dead Demigod, as to “Where is the Demigod sexual deviation on the law scale?” It is way off yang. It is as though his primary consciousness is not his own, but he is being controlled by a fallen demigod that is dead. He is trying to reform the patterns.

Ask: “How much of this person’s corpse aura reflects the (sexual) deviation of the fallen Demigod?” (Top %). It was safe for him to have those deviations in his mind. He retreated to the safety; he said “I need to have the right to express myself”. No matter what was *controlling* him, he thought he had the right to do what he wanted in privacy. So his corpse now, because of thought and desires, is mimicking the pattern of the fallen Demigod. As a result, one could **ask** for the (spouse’s) Primary Consciousness, and if it is (also) a fallen Demigod that is dead. Don’t assume it is the same Demigod. This one is total yin. Other Demigods may mimic those around them. This one has a “baby” consciousness, that lies there and cries until the needs are met.

Ask “How many dead Demigods have you reformed lines to?” Ab has reformed four lines to dead Demigods.

JaB has 8 lines reformed. **When teaching others, we need give to these concepts relative to some examples, But change the time frames and make the examples vague.**

We must have some personal power to elicit so much hate. Sn has so many people agitated. (The dowser’s) will let people talk about “Channeling”, but not God. People go to conferences because the churches have not filled their (spiritual needs). Let’s hope the people will (be drawn) through the book flyers. Most (of the dowsers) think of themselves as Christians, and what did Christ do but teach and do exorcisms? The Elders hated Jesus too.

T3 states: Sn has shifted position from an interesting, smart student to challenging what everyone else has been teaching for the last 40 years. And a person can’t do that without drawing hate.

T2 states: It hits them to the quick to be called “materialistic dowsers” and that is what they are if they are dowsing for water and treasures. They are big on finding dead bodies.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 7, 1994

SUMMARY: 1994 MARCH

(1) Manifestation Chart: Page 34 “Manifestation Requirements” is a good place to start, although the class notes begin earlier. Examples are shown throughout on how to anticipate events, to know what % of probability exists for an event to occur and how to deflect an event when necessary or possible.

Getting weaker	Getting stronger	Willed desire Plans	Synergy power Spoken word Written word	Out-of-sight egoics Ide thoughts Monads	Evil Being connection power Individual souled person egoics Spirit shadow	Holding shadow event Desire substance Corpse/ethers	NOW
Past (see past weeks)	Monday	Tuesday	Wednesday	Thursday	Friday	Saturday	Sunday
9. Physical manifestation							
8. Condensation into physical form							
7. Ethereal stream of manifestation							
6. Half-formed ghost of manifestation							
5. Gaseous state of manifested outcome							
4. Collection and shaping of free floating cosmic dust molecules into gaseous cloud to create an outcome							
3. Law of Polarity application - resistance against something, an opposing force							
2. Willed desire to create an outcome (evil or holy)							
1. Catalyst - Produced by synergy of Virtues interacting with monadic fluid							
Disintegrated							

None	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	
None	10%	20%	30%	40%	50%	60%	70%	80%	90%	100%		
											Arm vs. Core	
											Harmful	Beneficial

No	Neutral	Yes	Do not deflect	OK	Heal	Disintegrate	Research	Deflect
----	---------	-----	----------------	----	------	--------------	----------	---------

RADIONICS
 CE
 CA
 DU
 NI
 TE
 PULL CORD
 HELL FILAMENT
 SUN FILAMENT
 PULL CORD

Chart: Manifestation Chart from March 1994
 For more of 7 JULY 1994 See:
 “Removing Physical Disharmony Seeds”
 Chapter 5: written for AED II

(T2) is going to a location with **Vicinity Demon Removal** (forces); to Arkansas. These are harder than the egoics, as it is like Jesus demanding their Names. This is like taking their names, (and she is going under the mirror very far). On the ← **Manifestation Chart** (you can find) where the demons manifest: 6th level.

All of these *Demons* are much prettier than the *Egoics* because they want to slide right in; the Demons are very cunning. Most are very pretty otherwise you would notice them, as they entice you.

Someone on the west coast will have seen an apparition of T2 and T3. It will stun them and they will spread the word that T1 was at the California conference. It will be like the apparition of T2 and T3 praying, that (a student once) saw, (but the student got sight of the naguals with his eyes) and that will/has happened in California. Someone was tired and he/they

Continuing with the Trinity Powers (from before) and descriptions of different levels of healing

1. Prana healing (Air/Fire/Water-Mercury with the Planets)
2. Virtue Blasting (Ray/Numbers Healing: illumination of one’s own holiness)
3. Trinity Powers- Receptivity (Son/Throat, Lehys/Heart, Father/Pineal—ability to be saturated by the holy forces)

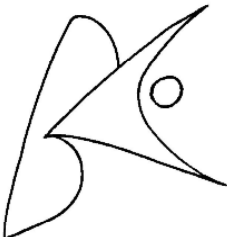
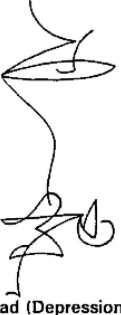
shifted to heightened awareness, and thought they saw her there physically in the crowd. They will pass the word that she/they were there, and they would have seen (the apparition) disappear, and it will freak them out.

Corpse Demons are concepts that started as elementals, became a demon, and settled in the flesh. This is totally evil with a life of its own and it sheds on others. Dowzers can dowse over these drawings and they will be similar to the *Egoics*, but will be variants of the same concept.

These are symbols and are like a word, they are not just a picture of what they look like, but (the drawing) is their actual name. Some appear attractive because they are: such as “Romantic love”. The drawing doesn’t look bad, because it isn’t the demon itself, but is the *sound* and the *name* of the demons and (the drawing) is more accurate than the demon’s written word.

Chart: Demon Names excerpted from “AED II”

Some Demon Names excerpted from “Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts II”:

DEMON NAMES		
		
Sexual Euphoria From Demons	I Am Worthless	Religions Must Not Change Or They Are Wrong
		
Punish Others	Artistic Expression Is God	Insanity
		
I Am Dead (Depression)	Holy People Are Witches	Women Are Superior to Men

0 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100%

The Name of something that speaks to you and says “Anything religious or spiritual is a con game” is (also) the Demon that says “God is not real”.

These drawings look good and one would tend to keep them because one might think (something) is appropriate. These are like “Art is beautiful” and “Anything is holy” concepts. These demons are in the *flesh* and that is why we have to get the Name, because (seeing) the shapes (alone) won’t matter since (the names) can’t stick (sic).

“Food is Spirit” is the same as saying “There is no God, except flesh” and that is the same as the Kushi (statement) “Food is Spirit”. The Demon drawings are a lot more subtle than the Egoic, as one demon could manifest as several different Egoics.

When the doppler (?) was put on (a child) in utero, the nurse could hear the song: “You are the sunshine of my life. That is why I’ll always be around you. You are the apple of my eye”. The nurse would hear it when she put the stethoscope on. They couldn’t listen to his heartbeat because they heard the singing. So they hooked (the mother) up to another monitor and his heart slowed to a stop. So they cut her open and pulled him out. The Dr. said “Sorry to do this, I can’t promise you that you will be asleep”. He pulled (the child) out in five minutes, he dumped benodyne on (the mother) and then sliced. The angels took care of (the child).

Seven months before he was born. (the mother) had a dream showing the calendar with the day and hour

of his birth, and heard: “This is a boy, he will be healthy, and you will have to have a caesarian, so at that point (and time) just go into hospital and check in”. It is so wonderful that so many layers are being purified. T2 talked about that to erase something: Forr’s past, and the “roads not taken”. These are to be removed when it is time.

Aside: Eye poking is a common demonic possession technique.

If someone sits and stew about you and they are hooked in with someone else with a soul, or they have a soul themselves, then they cause trouble. The Divine powers have seen fit to neutralize memories and remove demon nests associated with us and to take some of the legal and spiritual threats off of our backs and the Holy Beings will work on that. So today and tomorrow T2 will be a demon canister for those that hate us. It is a Grace for them, (to have) removed their karma and it helps

us to work more. T2 thought that it is a mercy for us, and for them, but primarily it is done to further the plan of God. We have books that have to come out in the right order.

We have made a lot of people mad talking about materialistic dowsing versus spiritual dowsing, but it is the time to be said. So many people spent so much of their energies looking for water instead of looking for their spiritual wrongs. What is wrong is when we neglect to look for (our errors). But the most important thing is that it is ok to do both, but it is bad to neglect the heart of matter.

The most important thing is to not to forget to dowse the inner stuff, and many think the inner stuff is worthless and only see the outer stuff. We have a big job.

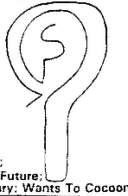
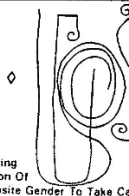
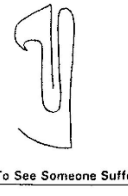
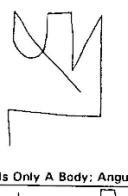
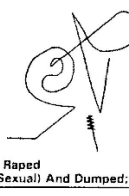
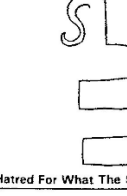
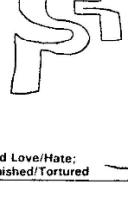
We got a lot accomplished today, and we are still working. We have 34 new drawings and a new chapter. This is a good day's work. What is interesting about the demon drawings is that they are pretty, which is how they entice. The Egoics are ugly (*see next lesson for examples*). Demons worm their way in by appearing to be something else and are much more subtle.

If you wake up in the night and you say "What is it?" you can dowse over the demon or egoic charts under the category that represent the faces of the demons, with egoics as sub headings. The Demons are the most subtle. **Do:** Use the *Egoic* drawings as well to hone in (precisely). However, the Demons are a lot *deeper*. If someone is messed up, then dowse over those, you will be able to work a lot deeper.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 8, 1994

For more of 8 JULY 1994: "Thought Shadow Removal": See Chapter 6, written for AED II

Some Egoic/Desire Elementals excerpted from "Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts II":

 Wishing Hadn't Been Born	 Invaded; Fear Of Future; Monetary; Wants To Cocoon	 Wanting Person Of Opposite Gender To Take Care Of You	 Wanting To Be Normal; To Believe That Evil Does Not Exist
 Wishing To See Someone Suffer	 Believes Is Only A Body; Anguish	 Feels Raped (Not Sexual) And Dumped; Violated	 Hatred For What The Soul Demands
 Werewolf	 Unrequited Love/Hate; Feels Punished/Tortured	 Person Feels Like He Is Dying	 Destruction

The tricky part is that you can feed someone else's desire demons and then they can enter you. Saying something brings it to the 6th state (of manifestation) (See Manifestation Chart in the book 1994 MARCH).

A physical act; say you are painting on a canvas, can bring the demons into the corpse and (if not aware, you will) not (be able to) pull them out.

There are still (other people's desire demons) in us. There are five in Cel and 20 in Si and T2 each. These are "Wishing Someone Fat" demons from someone actively wishing us to be fat. These entered our ears from doing spiritual exercises with the person.

These entered from *hearing* with the ears and mouth and from doing spiritual blasting in her presence. That is all it took, and it explains why we need to be careful. Find all the demons that go into the corpse, and how to detect all of them. You can get them off of the tailbone.

Demons that have "entered form" have entered your body, which can occur through trauma and surgery. You can pull (someone else's demons) into you. A person can think of the other person, or during sleep they can create up to a 5th level of manifestation. Once they go into the tail bone, they can go anywhere, but they will leave a *Shadow on the Tailbone*.

The average person can clear these; they can be thrown into things such as rocks, fire, sun, and there are a lot of sex (demons) which would have to be pulled out of the tail and put into fire. And those without a soul can do this. These demons can't live in Husks, but they can live in Soul Type 2C's. For a person who is a Husk, everything would rot out of them and they would be demon free. Except if an ensouled person throws a line into the Husk and feeds it. Then the husk will throw lines and roots out to others. Then the Husks become canisters of demons, and they can use their bodies as robots to entice others and enter them.

Obesity demons are different with an aspect (that needs to be) put in salt water. We have gotten rid of some of these before and yet new ones were created. The newest ones are two days old! T2 has to check all the of the Dreaming Bodies and the Naguals.

Love of Money demons: are from Fallen Angels of the Inverse 19th Realm, with a desire to hoard. It is not a desire of things, but it is a fear to spend money and (a desire) to keep money in the bank. These may not be exhibited overtly; they are so woven into each other. This one was invited about 5 years ago and seems to come into through (the student's) left hip bone.

Fallen Angel Nest: Entered in the same way as the demons in the tailbone. The demons migrate to a body location, set up housekeeping and then the Fallen Angels enter.

What opens one up (to the demons and Fallen Angels) is KEY. One person was doing business with another who was so contaminated, that he shouldn't have been doing business with him. Another person's contamination had to do with a funeral. (These can also enter with) emotionalism, spiritual clearing near a contaminated person or sex with person.

Demons can't enter without an opening, such as surgery or tooth work.

Writing a letter created a link (for one person) where the demons could enter the spine.

KEY for removal: Rid the vicinity and then yourselves. Throw the demons into trees, the ocean, and a lot will go into the moon, into rocks, Antarctica, Alaska, the Arctic and Africa.

Some people who are Husks still have Fallen Angel nests in them that are alive. Ji has a bunch in her uterus. How are they fed? A person doesn't have to be currently fed to be fed. With one line to a zombie, that zombie can then shoot out lines to others, and then you may remove your line, but they still have lines out that they feed from. Ji has 80 out, 20 in who she thinks of as (the old T3).

Web Lines In. Occur if a husk is using you to feed demons. *Example:* Another (ensouled line) is in an ex-student's spleen with hundreds of web lines out and sucker worlds.

Chart: Clearing for a Normal Person; Vacuum Waveform

CLEARING FOR A NORMAL PERSON:

- 1) Prayer for deliverance is step one.
- 2) Disintegration of floating thoughts as they come out of the nests.
Disintegrate the thoughts and desires instead of indulging in them.
- 3) Usually you can focus on a spine segment no matter where they are located.
Find to which vertebrae they are associated.
- 4) **Vacuum Waveform** that is like a sucking into nothingness.
(Imagine) an encased bubble on the spine connected to a body location and do a vacuum waveform.
- 5) Check on the spine for *Demon Nests* and see if you can do a vacuum waveform.
- 5) You can disintegrate a lot of webs through (this) waveform by focusing upon tailbone sacrum and coccyx,
As that is where the webs enter.

Something is surfacing on No's belly. He has what dowses as **Them**. These are not humans, Asuras, Demigods or Things. He has had it for 6 days and it is connected to a deva type energy. It is not a plant deva but a Construct. It is like a broken record of "*Lehys is a thief*", and "*Lehys is evil*" over and over again. "*Lehys is a Witch or Sorcerer*". This is like a programmed crystal with lines into him. It is as though someone took a rock and programmed it and attached elementals to it. He was physically in the vicinity of what is commonly considered a power object in somebody's house. It was something that was hanging, like the model that (a child) is making. Some of these relate to dinosaurs, some that are now extinct, particularly the bird-like ones. Their bone structure is like a retro type of pattern, of a type of demon. Children (for example) will put their hands on (the dinosaurs with) strings and pin them on ceilings. *It invokes a type of primitive retro energy to the vicinity.*

The very shape is a radionic force that generates the energy in the house, and is like the **Vulture Death Spirits**. What that does is hook a person into a retro-form, a pattern impresses upon the body when one is in the vicinity of the dinosaur bones. This type seems to enter the top of the spine or back of the head, at the crook in the skull where you feel the notch where the skull meets the spine; the top of the cervical spine.

Measure "*How many retro life-form Demonic energy retro-webs on the cervical spine do you have?*" There are other ways to get these, such as worship of food, which is like the worship of the devas of food that is like a dinosaur. (This includes the) worship of a lower life form and any pagan worship. It is like the Indian imagery of going into an animal shape.

Wyndago is the esoteric spelling of *Windigo*. Use collapsing waveforms on these (and residuals).

Added notes: These Elemental drawings will be more specific than the (previous Soul Block) *Demon Names*.

The soul block Demon Names are geometric shapes as opposed to words.

A lot of these (Elementals) are soul blocks *and* tonal blocks.

(The Demon Names) will show more strongly on the *drawings* than the words.

The words have many esoteric meanings. The drawings have multiple *layers* of meaning, but show disorder much tighter.

T2 keeps getting "Murder by gun".

T2 can hear Anti-Lehys statements and she knows the location, but she can't get the *face*, as (the people) have blown up completely. It is the Watcher behind them that is saying (the statements). The Watcher is twenty percent alive and is talking up a storm. A lot are coming out of (a child), he seems to be traumatized.

Itchy Butt is "*You are a body*" (statement) and it is not a soul drawing.

The drawings have to be drawn with each line in a certain direction.

We hope that a certain person aligns, but (we must) be aloof and separate ourselves from (the person).

Evening July 8, 1994

Evening: 8 July 1994

You may dowse **Dent**: this is when the demon is gone and has left an impression.

T2 knows that the seeds (of the books) are out, and the books (are being) passed around in California (and that they) will hit just the right person. Homosexuals have a strong reaction towards the books because they are so impacted with demons. T2 had visions all night of associates of ours and their demons as they came through the pipeline to be cleared. (The students) will feel them as well.

Demon Names: (The original drawings can be very large and take up several pages) this has to do with how large is the *Satanic Presence*, which is like a word, but it has to do with direction and proportions.

The Satan Name is a mega name, and the lesser names are the demons and egoics that come out of the Satanic names. These (in *AED Book II*) are primary, and one will dowse a hundred egoics that come out of each one. That is why the Satanic designs are fundamentally simpler than the Egoic Designs. But, one can dowse the subtleties of the *Egoics* under the *Satanic* umbrella which is like a whole directory where the *Demons* will be files, and the *Egoics* sub-files. T2 has been gathering them all day and collecting them in her eyes.

People waste a lot of time in thinking about "Roads not taken". We have to live in the *now*. We grow up in a culture that says if you don't have a romantic lover then you are nothing. These are **Fallen Watcher** sources, which are *Projected Thought Shadows* that prepared a resonance spot in a person. When the "nest" is ready the Watchers can enter in a person who can be praying to the Watchers and think they are praying to God. (Such people are) thinking an evil spirit is god. We were all assaulted by (the Fallen Watchers) but if we didn't embrace them, they would slough off.

A few people have embraced them again (after the clearing on the sofa June 12, 1994). The watchers knew some people were easy targets and they projected their thoughts. If these projected thoughts are fed with a person's own circular thoughts and emotions, or a physical act, then the watchers enter (again), invade in the eyes and settle anywhere.

It is interesting the thoughts projected are Codes that others can use:

"Anti-Law Watcher Code"

"Demigod Code"

"Evening Code".

These are archetypal patterns of Satanic concepts that have invaded humans. When trying to invade a human being, strong prayers work (to protect you), with a Bible nearby, or throw the shadows into the ocean.

Ask "*How many Watcher Thought Form Shadows did I have in my eyes at 3 AM?*" The Holy Beings are helping us clear them now. The Holy Beings are battling now. And it is hard for T2 to understand (this well) with the babble and the lies in her head. It was hard (for her) to hear holiness. Some are very subtle in what they are saying with the (associated) emotions and impressions.

Some are demon thoughts and some are satanic. **The satanic thoughts are the water ones.** They are very oppressive, and you feel these more in the eyes. **Remember:** The thoughts are beating on the brain and you can put them into the ocean. **Watchers can't interfere with your dowsing if you ask for the answer with Lehys (with a focus).**

Side notes: They feel the absence of God on the Earth and are trying to understand (sic).

The dowsing response in the highest sense helps us to understand the mysteries of spiritual life.

It takes a holy person to dowse well.

Each person who wishes to be a great dowser should first aspire to be a holy person.

Try to meet the people who have these (now) censored books: Advanced Esoteric Dowsing: Books One and Two and Virtues, Laws and Powers. They will be using the techniques in the book to remove their dowsing blocks.

LETTER TO THE AMERICAN SOCIETY OF DOWSERS (ASD): JULY 8, 1994

8 JULY 1994

Dear Bob, Gordon, and Harold,

I am sure you are curious about why I was so evasive about the condition or whereabouts of (Anonymous). The reason for my caution relates to the tremendous persecution she has suffered since the last time you saw her. Certain members of the American Society of Dowsters, who were rejected as her students or who were angered by her teachings, caused great destruction for her and her family by the following acts:

- 1) Calling the FBI and other government agencies with allegations that she was part of David Koresh's Waco band of machine-gun toting fanatics.
- 2) Repeatedly calling child protection agencies with allegations of satanic animal sacrifice, until they came after her children.
- 3) Giving anonymous interviews with newspapers that alleged a Koresh link, hidden guns, satanic animal sacrifice, and other lies.
- 4) Mailing these libelous newspaper articles to other dowsters across the country and around the world.
- 5) Calling the cult awareness network with the same allegations and more, especially alleging that she was a thief.
- 6) Calling local law enforcement officials to try to get them to raid her home.
- 7) Trying to get the IRS to investigate false allegations.
- 8) Setting up a nationwide radionic network to kill her, and then bragging about successfully killing her to many people.
- 9) Talking her out-of-state family into trying to take away her youngest child and to put her into a mental institution.
- 10) Sending private investigators to (her husband's) employers and alleging that he is part of the Waco cult and a member of her con-artist operation designed to steal from gullible people. Ruining his career completely with lies and a packet of material allegedly written by (Anonymous).

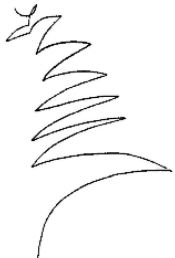
The list could go on, and it includes subpoenaing her for unrelated court issues, and some threats to her safety that would boggle your mind. You might find it strange that such organized hate would be directed at her, and yet it is absolutely true.

Perhaps you will understand my hesitation to say anything about her.
(Student) *(Name deleted)*

CLASS NOTES: JULY 9, 1994

Some "Satanic Lie Patterns" excerpted from "Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts II":

SATANIC LIE PATTERNS

		
Meditation Orgasm	You Need Things/Possessions	Holy Is Evil
		
Desire To Humiliate	You Are A Body, Not A Soul	You Are Ugly
		
You Will Appear A Fool To Those Who Matter	Sex Itch	I'll Be Your Friend

How much am I resonating with each of these satanic lie patterns? Give me the answer of Lehys.

Note: The most dramatic revelation today in T2's mind was the power of prayer.

T2 is finding **Satanic Thought Name Shadows** on the Etheric bodies as well as the corpse. We can dowsing over the Law questions to find contamination (and find things like **Phantom Lines**, and **Asura Lines**).

On the Etheric body is a heart from which the etheric body comes out of, and in severe cases with these bad names, the hearts may be removed and then replaced. **Find** with your etheric body, the heart, and if a heart is present or not, and whether one is "locked up" or not.

One person has created **Human Created Demons** that entered another person. These are not external demons. Any of the drawings (in Book II): the *Egoics*, *Demonic* or *Satanic Names*, can reflect personal created demons or demons from the outside. But the creepiest of all are the personally created. One student's etheric heart had to be replaced due to invasion of demons from another person.

Check Web Lines In and Out: on the person you are clearing. A person can accumulate a lot of Satanic Thought Name Shadows by spewing monadic substance. **There is something about not being in the Now that is causing these problems:** such as mentally or verbally slipping into the past.

Example: A catalyst idea was created by a student

that another student (who did not have an etheric body) grabbed the catalyst and started creating demons. On one person, it wasn't the originator's fault, as the other person should not have created the demons.

Asura Loops: You can have anything torment you, and if you respond to it, you suck it into yourself. If you respond to Satan instead of the Holy Name, then you can blow out (the monad).

The biggest problem this morning: was due to etheric and corpse lines out to zombies, and re-webbing.

Tonal Issue: This is the ability to withstand personal change. So many things have been removed and there may be a sense of panic and loss and one has to be able to handle it without being agitated, or one will reform (propensities). Go back to rechecking where we are "*Trusting, Willing/Intention, Desiring/Feeling, Thinking, and Seeing*". Ideally we link the Eye of God with the Eye of the Monad. (There is a link between them) and do not focus on anything below the solar plexus of the corpse.

Example: One person has a completely evil Eye of Monad, and this monad is vampiring another person's monad through a third person's Monadic Eye.

Monitor the Monad Eye by using the law clock with the law questions (which will be) an eye opener. If you have trouble reading it, then you are probably leaking all over the place. **Check** for *Webs In*, even if you don't have anything *Out*. All it takes is one person with a *web in* to be eaten alive.

Eel-like Things created: these are related to Mag from corpse lines out.

Key: Elementals are produced because of the separation of the lower self from the soul.

If you think of the Eye of the Monad, and Law and Virtue with the law clock and the virtues; when a person with a lower crotch Eye has been severed, then a person's *personality* takes over the Lower Virtue Eye, and they can create evil elementals that don't dows as Anti-law or Anti-virtue because Law and Virtue refers to the "upper" man and not to "lower" man. (Creating elementals) has to do with embracing evil with your thoughts, habits or desire. It is the personality embracing evil and rejecting a soul.

Check *The intactness of the Lower Eye and the Eye of the Monad.* People compartmentalize. They may study the writings, but some part of them goes haywire, and says "Damn it, I can think and feel any way I want". Some part of that is defiance, and a lot (of elementals) will manifest this along the satanic drawings.

Ask "*Which (of the Satanic Drawings) are manifesting on the corpse?*" This is not *out* or *in*. The true problem is that people are deciding to erode on that connection. It is not a cord per se, but the Lower Eye needs to reflect the Higher, and how does it?

Example: In one student's case re. the "See-Me, Feel-Me" (Apertures); she may have to walk around with a card where she constantly checks once an hour "*Where is her See and Think. etc.?*" Repeatedly, if an egoic floats in the room and we tremble and become a mirror of the egoics with no resistance---that isn't a soul issue, but it is a tonal issue.

Often check the tonal issues. If we can't resist the least little breeze that comes in and we get shaken by it, then that is a tonal issue. *It is also a lower defiance.* If you perceive anything as a "struggle", then you are not in the now, because you are comparing now with "when it was easier" and "It has been hard for so long".

If you see (the Now) as what is in front of you, then it is not a struggle.

Say "*Ok, I have to do this. I have to train myself to See, Think and Feel appropriately.*"

Look at this as something that has to be practiced. You didn't get wobbly and oversensitive overnight.

Lower defiance comes from embracing one of the Satanic Names. The whole world is awash with Satanic Names, they will wash over you and if you are not resisting them, then they become you. If you are feeling emotional or unloved, it is the *unmanifest* for feeling resentment for someone.

"Feeling unworthy"; reflects some aspect of your thinking someone else is unworthy. Whatever you are *feeling*, you have probably allowed yourself to create a concept about another person or a holy idea that is Satanic, and is Inverse Retro. If (something is) always likened to the past, the ideas get turned around. For example "Holy ideas are evil". I.e. Cec; his *motivation* for acting is "Holy is evil".

This morning when T2 was describing a person blowing apart due to *Seeing, Thinking and Feeling* in the crotch, creating elementals, some part of another student was resistant to "seeing evil", and didn't want to see that a "good" person has evil. By *seeing* evil, one can help others get over it, and by not seeing it, one will be just another "good old guy and gal".

It is hard to see one's own (problem) without seeing another person's. Say a person has a problem with carnality and gluttony, how does that happen? Maybe there was one demon that was manifested, and invited with sexual and/or gluttony, then the demon enters and sets up house, and then it goes on and it gets harder and harder to resist.

No demons can truly be created unless someone feeds them with a physical seed of some type.

Example: If you do business with someone that you know is evil, that is a physical interaction with someone. Or if you are writing a letter to an old lover, even for a good purpose, that sets up a link, even if it is to help them to a soul path. *But it is a link to a malignant person that allows the interaction to continue.* Sometimes T2 gets overwhelmed, because when no sooner than she cleans someone up, they create demons so fast her head is spinning. She then "locks them up" and then they use other people's substances to create demons.

Why do people have lines in/out? One person has them to "old self", to Mag and to another person who created Things and Fire Elementals which are strongly anti-virtue. This is not a soul issue, but a personality issue in which one indulges.

Example: This is not what you commonly think of, but it is more obscure. It sounds trivial but this is all it takes, one could have romantic concepts, then one could keep touching another person's hand while talking. It sounds trivial, and yet it is an attempt to form a corpse link. It sounds odd, but (this is told you so you may) learn the subtleties of manifestation of disharmony. It seems trivial, but there is a suggestion overlay.

Example: If you look back at male/female interactions, touching someone's arm could have a lot of significance.

With a corpse link: if one totally had a crush on another person, it would give an electrical rush. It is almost like an aspect of sexual mating. If someone has a propensity to indulge romantically, and then they start to fondle another person, it reflects a trying to merge with another person physically. Also: (it is reflected in) shaking the fingers and hands when one talking, which is a hostile action.

T3 states: If you are not aware when you are creating a fantasy, then you are fooling yourself. A fantasy aspect is like watching a movie, with a conscious (internal) aspect. Fantasy has a conscious aspect to it, where you are participating and creating the scenario. To indulge in fantasy and to keep adding to it seems to be an aspect that is very conscious, and it is not a subconscious thing that “just happens”.

T2 states: It is not our job to tell people how to wipe their butts and who to touch and not touch, but it is our job to help (the students) incorporate (Law and Virtue) in the lower self to align with the Eye of God. If others choose to see trashy stuff on the lower “screen”, then they choose to split their Eye open.

Ask “How much aligned (with Law and Virtue) are you on the Monad Eye?”

“How much a mirror is higher self to the lower self?”

“What did you create in one day?”

Did you create a reflection of a plan of God, or a reflection of what you wanted to be?

Are you wanting to look at the good creations and not at the bad creations, and that which was eating you alive?

If you had a baby with a wild animal eating its guts out, and a butterfly on the baby’s head, you won’t focus on the butterfly. (You will focus on) that the wild animal which is eating the baby’s guts. *That (animal) was invited.*

We are back to Tonal issues, Satanic Patterns and Egoic and Desire Elementals. Any one of which can be created by a human! You can reduce your creation abilities into that which is good or not good. *Egoics* could be under all three categories, and the drawings in the book are like codes of the primary evil creations.

T3 states: In every case, scan and see the seed that spread the thought. The aspect of the demon creates a nuance of the statement itself. One can see in each statement the *Demon* that drew upon the thought, the *Elemental* or *Egoic*; so there was something there that could reflect back something that they “ate”.

T2 states: What is happening now; is that so much (that is evil) has been removed (from the students), that there is a sense of a vacuum present, and some are trying to replace the vacuum in what they had before. This morning there was a “Women are superior to Men” satanic thought --which is the Lesbian drawing—trying to reconstruct itself in a student. This was due to not “*Feeling, Thinking and Intending*” in the right places!

(We must) get back to doing the same things (to clear ourselves), and (we need to clarify) the drawings. (We may have to) remove the Lower Eye, to always *See* with the Monad, to *Will* and *Intend* at the brow and *Desire/Feel* at the throat and then stop it there, and then remind people to not go below the solar plexus as it is all sinking.

If you find yourself out of sorts, and you find the etheric substance, corpse, and Air, Fire, Water is out, you may find that you have put lines out. You may have pulled them back, but the people still have webs in you, through *their* desire and thoughts. If you can control your apertures, then you can control your loss of substances. Someone could be empowered by someone else and throw a web in you, and **the most important thing is to recognize it:**

CHECK: **Substances in/out** **Apertures in the proper places**

People were largely unsettled with the removal of evil and were scurrying around to replace it.

One person made many demons by adding sexual energy to it.

Check for Etheric Lines in/out or Fragments that have been torn off, they don’t have to be clear Lines.

Do a pineal check along with the apertures to keep the etheric etc. in place.

Evil Sex Name and Filaments: these are a particular type that are not uncommon and are human created.

Any human fed by any power at all, could create them. These seem to be a corpse creation.

Asura Link Battery: These can fuel demon production and is not due to others hooked-in, but a type of battery (created) in only five days.

In some cases a person who prays for something that is physical vs. spiritual; that (in itself) would go against their soul. But by putting their prayer energy into it, then if a person enters into a prayerful state of submission and then prays someone has sex with them, or to “get someone back” as a lover, they then contact the **Fallen Watchers**. (Fallen Watchers) are able to hear prayers, and as some people are fallen (you could) say the Watchers hear the prayers to invoke evil.

(Such) prayers are not benign, no matter what one prays for. Se prayed at one point that D be eliminated, and at that point we had to separate from her. The Watchers don’t listen to every person’s prayers, as most people don’t have enough power to pray with any significance. **Example:** Say some highly polluted person says “Oh, Lord, let me win the lottery”. He will not likely get the answer to his prayers. (However) if he is aligned with power and he then prays, using the (correct) steps of prayer, for something wrong and physical in particular, then he will contact the Watchers. Fl did it. Ji didn’t pray, so she didn’t contact the Watchers, but she was hooked to the *Wyndago*.

Example: Another person prayed last evening that someone would come and have sex with her. She prayed for a sex life with a man, and not someone she was close to. She used the prayer steps given in the previous lesson. What is interesting is that some part of her would rationalize that “she didn’t know better”, and that it is “normal to want a sex life with the opposite sex”, so she could consider it completely kosher and pray for it.

Except for praying for food for survival, (one is) not to pray for physical things. This person forgot to let God’s will manifest in the flesh, and that if one is to live a celibate life, so be it. (One may) pray to be shown a way out of the torment. But she did not pray for deliverance from the torment, but to get laid. That is when a person decides to sell the soul.

When a person of power decides to sell his soul.

When a person of power decides to sell his soul; they go into different steps (found) in sorcery books.

Prayer is a ritual step; lighting candles and invoking (spirits), even the sorcerers invite Saint Michael, and pray to the virgins, --i.e. voodoo--. What was done here was when she started to pray for sex, the Holy Beings turned their backs and the Watchers listened. At that point the Watchers gave her an **Asura Loop Battery**. They gave her a kind of battery that hooked through her to them that would allow her generative power to create sexual demons. (There is something similar) in the back of a recent Enquirer paper, where witches are claiming to “get your loved ones back” and they promise you someone to fall in love with.

In essence (the Watchers) gave (this person) the power of sorcery. So their idea was, that we would be so sentimental about her, because we are fond of her with her good traits, that we would be slow to act until these demons had filled us all with their poison and we all popped.

Well, when she got her Asura removed, she immediately reconstituted a line to a **Fallen Angel** who was rotted and under the mirror in relation to “sexual excitation” and with a Name of sexual excitation. T2 disintegrated that line, and at least by 8 o’clock AM, she will become a demon herself in the flesh. The ball was rolling. . And if you check her right now, her flesh, and say “Where on the law clock is her flesh right now?”, and when she is at 359°, she will be a full-fledged demon in the flesh.

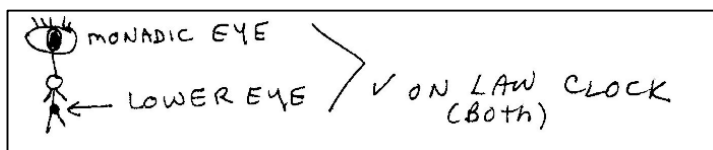
These dowse as **Combo Demons** because two personalities are so mingled, even though she may hate the other person. So we will see this one explode, and when we do, will have to do the clean-up similar to Se exploding in Mexico. Se exploded during the morning lecture and by evening she was as happy as a clam. She was a demon in flesh. She has been cleaned up, and is now not in great shakes, but that is why she cannot be allowed back, as she has no control over what she prayed for; which was to eliminate D. It was to deliver her from a loveless marriage to be a servant of God. (The prayer) would have sounded good, but what she wanted was someone to die, to get laid and have a romance, and by doing that the Watchers heard her. The Watchers listen to the prayers of people in rings of power.

This is why one person in the ring of power contaminates the whole group. The Watcher comes in and has a name that has the contamination of fallen beings and this includes the person’s name, as they have invoked spiritual magic and have become a sorcerer. At this point with this person doing that; --and T2 has (often) said specifically in the prayers, to *not* ask for physical, but to ask for spiritual changes. (This person) defied the guidelines to prayer and has decided that “she had a right”. And if we sympathize with her then these Hatchlings that are (now) all over the place will invade us. There are hatchlings of these Combo Demons everywhere. So when she explodes, there won’t be an Asura contamination.

How does one develop Name Demons? There are some “Cel” Name Demons (such as those created) if you send any part of yourself back to yourself in the past when you had a Fallen Angel. In other words, there was a Satanic Name associated with you--say it was a time in your life that may have seemed pleasant from a physical standpoint in your memory. As these satanic names cloud your memory; they (also) try to cloud the memory of a person, place and time. If you send a desire tendrill to that place, then you can form a bond with a rotting fallen angel or beings that were associated (with you) at that time, and the name of the rotting being then reflects back on you and your (current) name then becomes the name of the demon. It is then you start becoming a demon, and you can tell how close you are to becoming a demon by checking in the Eyes, the top and bottom, and see where you are on the law clock with both eyes. Because (with this) even the soul gets weird, and one will lose the alignment on the top and bottom Eyes until both deviate and blow. This is not going away yet, because we have not found the connection.

Some auric component is with (a past relationship) and (he) has multiple fallen angel connections. It is a tentacle from your Thread to Creation Filament, where it split and sent a tendrill to him.

In order to not get the combo bits all over us, we have to be tough as nails. They will say (the one who prayed to the Watchers) is a “good person” and they will torment us to not sever her from our association. (But she) will be chatting away, and the demons will start. We will have to be very ruthless about this, because she will explode. We can’t help her as she is chock full of fallen angel substances and there is no way to retrieve her at this point (because she) has gone through so many causes.



Check the excitation level (for this person). It is very high, and “euphoric”. She is starting to get the euphoria, as she is getting what she wanted. (It seems) amazing, because (the prayer) sounds like something so harmless. *If prayer weren’t so powerful, then why would anyone bother to do it?*

Satanic Names are due to desire substance.

Pineal Satanic Name Invasion: Check on the law clock.

Asura Loop Webs

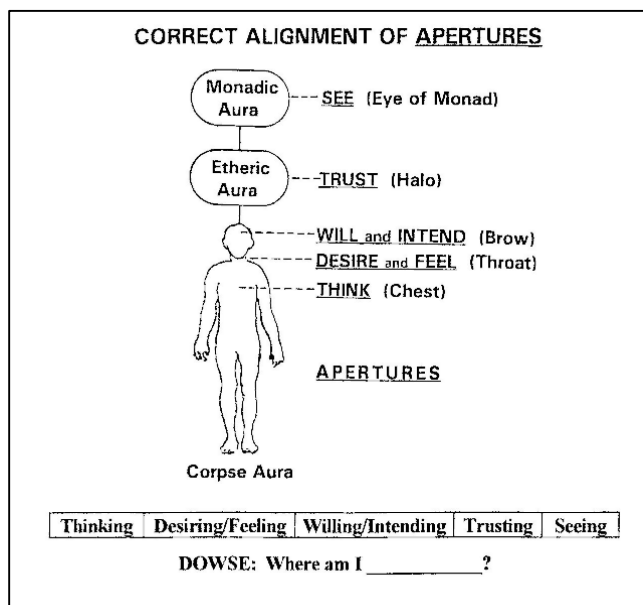
Check Desire Lines Under the Mirror: Look for webs coming back to you in a specific spot; Primarily the etheric body.

Demon Holograms

(Looking at) sexual imagery of men (in magazines) is perceived by (this student) as as holy. This goes back in the *Demon Archives* to the rape of a priest and it is fundamentally demonic. There is nothing you can do if a person never gives up a basic flaw. This is another prime example of hooking up with a Watcher, which would have destroyed us. She might end up like Se, doing peripheral service. (It is the) same with Se in that she has decided to revere an archbishop; someone she can sexually devour.

Chart: Correct Alignment of Apertures Chart

For more on this lecture see:



Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book II

Dowsing Response and the Eye of the Soul

Chapter Seven page 47

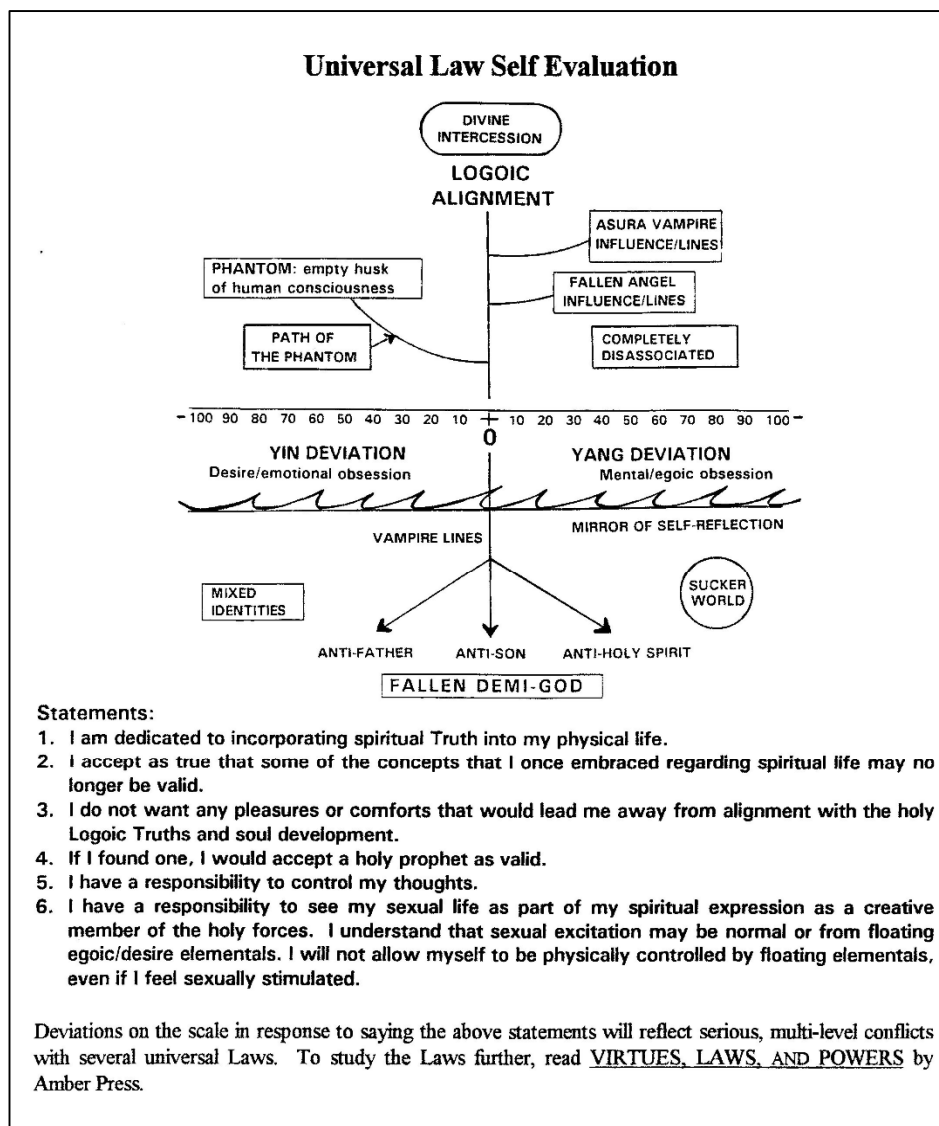
Removing High and Low Dowsing Blocks

Chapter Nine page 55

CLASS NOTES: JULY 10-11, 1994

When the Holy Beings were coming in last night, they said that regarding (the people in another state), that so much is relating to *free will* that some contamination couldn't be touched.

Chart: Universal Law Self Evaluation



“Six Law Questions” excerpted from page 23:

Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book II

These new Egoics (each) follow one of the six Law questions, and one can find almost anything with the six questions. We could dowsing over the Laws, but generally anyone that breaks one Law breaks them all. The Laws are hard to judge separately and that is the problem with devising a test, as they are *not* separate. These 6 questions are more accurate than dowsing with the Laws.

To have an auric part out will dowsing as having a *Demon/Web/Etc. In*.

Often you will find sucker worlds on the Law questions.

One person keeps restoring links to rotting beings.

Put on top of the Chart:

ALIVE	DYING	DEAD
ROTTING	GONE	CORE/SEED GONE

And measure the percentage of “Gone”.

REMOVE FEEDER LINE HOLOGRAM OR WEB IN/OUT REPAIR/DESTROY

Call Part of Self Back Waveforms Put Its Pray Wait Divine Intercession in Progress

Add “Thread to Creation” to anatomy chart.

Check: 1) Aire/Fire/Water/Sex

2) On the Etheric Body and Thread to Creation

3) On Anti Law, Anti Virtue, and other issues.

Example: One student has an Inverse Retro 4th Virtue (*Lack of Harmony*). **Check** the Satanic Problem Chart and you find “mixed identity”, which is a lower self-issue, which caused a *Fire Line Out*. This was due to resonation with zombies and it is a personality flaw. The Thread to Creation was splitting with an Anti-Four Virtue and with one fire line out to a student, because of her resonation with zombies, and her resonating with an ex-student, then that will get you “*Rape of the Soul*”, “*You Are a Body Not a Soul*” and “*Insanity*”. All of this (problem) is due to *Desiring* and *Feeling* in the wrong direction.

← **Put on the bottom of the Chart:**

↓ **With the Higher Powers Chart add:**

Repeatedly: Don't ask "what is wrong" when it is the *Trust, Intend, Desire/Feel, Thought and See* which are not in the right spots. That was the "horse". (The students) need to figure out the horses, and T2 and T3 the "Zebras". This goes back to rudimentary things: to find something out. **ASK** "On a % scale how much of a demon are you?"

True optimism is knowing that (one) can change tomorrow and (that is) not denying what (one) is right now.

If man is a consciousness then all a person has to do is align his consciousness with holiness and that is independent of his body and soul. If with an aligned consciousness and apertures, then parts of the self, and the body (tissue) will change back to something holy and (the person) will hopefully acquire a soul. Some people do better by themselves. For example, Mag is getting stronger and stronger. She is much better now than when she was living here.

Feeling sorry for someone is going against the law of free will. Everyone's *will* and *intend* are slipping. "Caring about humanity" (sic) so much is against Free Will and Cause and Effect. It reminds you of (when Jesus said) "*Jerusalem oh Jerusalem, so many times I thought to gather you like a hen with her chicks, but you would not, you would not*". Jesus came along the line of Love and He wept. Love is the primary trait of the Son of God. The Airy face is less attached. It is interesting that the person from the previous lesson didn't recognize herself, even though gluttony was mentioned several times.

If it shocks a person's body (to diet) it might also shock the personality. As this is a personality issue, the personality has to be able to support the higher structure, and the higher the level of (spiritual) defect the (lower) one will fall. (The personality) has to be very strong to withstand a mighty spiritual structure.

Jaws are very interesting. T2 had a student who married a fat sow of a student with the same type of jaw and she was the most satanic thing that ever walked: "K". And her daughter had the same jaw, and the daughter tried to sacrifice her brother by burning him for Satan. *Jaws reflect a tendency.* The doctors (Pediatricians) said if (babies) have one defect look for two more.

Aside: T2's nose changed when the male nagual came into power.

There is an aspect of changing the past, with dreams of things that are being erased. You could say that (a person) has no hope, but you can always change the past. And if you change the past, then you have hope!

Finding Hell/Sun Cords

For the next fax out to students: DO:

Check: the cranial nerves on the *Logoic Alignment* drawing and of course on the quadrant chart.

Check also the primary sexual organs and see where you get it on the *Logoic Alignment* drawing.

Our age group is the one to look for future generations and not for hatching (---).

11 JULY 1994 Class Notes

A student's **Corpse Organelle** split from her corpse due to death frequencies from dreaming about (---) four years ago.

Gluttony does not mean just gluttony, but something else; it is emotional grasping, too, as a person could be so emotionally grasping that they would dowse as the *Gluttony Demon*.

There is a **Shielded Dark Force**, and a person is under the shield.

Null spaces around the Corpse Organelles that are highly contaminated, can split.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 12, 1994

T2 doesn't know how an Anti-Law can be in the room, but one student's Virtue #1 is here.

Example: One student's corpse resonance matches someone he is working with.

Example: Another student's corpse resonance changes when he is talking about the past.

Check *"What percent of your corpse is becoming a demon."*

What's Happening:

► A private investigator talked to Bi, but he is afraid of Jg.

► Ni is trying to arrange the media.

► Ji is here to receive proceeds from 909 through a law suit, but the house was not in T1's name. Ji is now angry with Jg for the suggestion.

► Ni wants Forr declared mentally incompetent, and he still wants to "rescue" Mag, and he now feels his plan is in danger because the PI can't seem to find anybody.

► Ni's major obsession is about rescuing Mag from this place, but she is not here right now, and he is depressed, as the concerted effort regarding the law suit failed. The Judge probably said Forr did nothing to them, and the property is in his name. There is no evidence that T1 has any property.

► The Sheriff threat today, is to say they have seen children walking in. It is not known how, but if someone claims a known theft, with charges of claiming theft, if they can get a pick-up order saying T1 is thief, then they can enter the building legally.

► Ji is claiming that T1 stole money and possessions from her; that T1 refused to let her take something with her, something worth about 400 dollars, so as to be in the felony range. What the police look at is *"Why is Ji saying it now, after a year since she left?"* Maybe there is a statute of limitations.

One thing they hadn't thought of, was T1 as being a thief. But they think that is what the zombies will listen to instead of charges of "hypnotism", etc. The judge should throw it out, but he may want to pick up T2 for questioning. With this kind of thing it is better to hide until they give up.

Corpse Lines Out: check for these when dowsing, especially when dowsing on other people

What's Happening:

► T2's cousin from the ATF said to her sister that there appeared to be a hired killer on T1's tail, and he believes there is one still. He has interviewed Jg himself. T1's father's family are like cowboys, they wear pistols. (They tend to be either) law enforcement or outlaws. If someone messed with one family member, they are like clans. J. the police detective (another relative) knows too. The sister has turned on (the ex-students?) now, thinking they have hired a killer.

► Yesterday Mca gave up hope and was totally defeated.

► Ni wants to kill the cousin, as the cousin said he would blow out Ni's brains personally if anything happens.

► Ji will claim child abuse towards (her child). The child welfare authorities and the District Attorney is what they are pushing for; criminal charges. Then they would have a national alert. Ji filed the report yesterday to the child welfare authorities. It is required by law to report their findings to the district attorney.

► Ji is alleging (things along the line of) the Virginia McMartin witchcraft, sorcery, (child) abuse and some sort of physical abuse. The judge is aware this (has become a) long battle but the District Attorney would decide to file charges or not.

► Social workers will file a statement saying that it is not evident T1 is in Oklahoma. They will consider it not prosecutable.

► Ji had hoped that T1 and Forr had joint accounts.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 13, 1994

When people are refusing to face their weaknesses, they start praying more desperately because they don't have the integrity to get over the personality flaw, and they hope that God does it for them. There is an aspect of taking a road and following a road, though they know the road is wrong. It is a *conscious* decision of the personality.

It is a cop-out to say people are not conscious of their decisions, because then they can get away with everything.

Everything is conscious; what we say, act, feel and think are decisions and every day we make the decision to be good or bad. **Example:** One person gets a sexual pleasure out of being "frail", and it is the dynamic of that person's (sexual) relationship. A lot of demons are sexual demons out of that soul. Whenever someone expects another person to rescue them (---). How can another person get rid of the crap inside without evaluating it? He spends time on the physical house, and yet the lower (spiritual) house gets no attention.

We've reached a point where we can't be weighed down by people making the same mistakes over and over of major proportions. Can we be with a person who creates demons of destruction? Or with a woman who repeatedly feeds the man demons of devotion, no matter how sweet or hard a worker he is? What if one person makes demons that attack us in our sleep because of her alignment with a man who is dangerous and she refused to modify (her life in a physical way).

Example: Another one didn't say: "*I'm taking responsibility*", but instead she said, "*I'm not going to blame him*", which means she *does* blame. What she sees as opposite to evil is evil. One part of her did see the sexual gluttony, but her whole realm of seeing was (through) sexual options and not spiritual options. But she *chose* to see the sexual options.

It is stunning how the same fatal flaws inflict people, and they are not spiritual flaws but lower flaws: I.e.: *sexual gluttony, hate, aligning with those who hate, thinking that those who hate are "good"*. We have to go on for the people with good personalities that we can find out there, and what do we do? Do we waste three more years on someone who just wants a daddy to take care of her? If T2 seems brittle; it makes her mad that (this person) blew up this time. T2 is mad at her, because she *chose* to do it after all she knows. She was smug in thinking, like a child that "A parent will love them no matter what". (That she was with) "Mom and dad", and that she was "In with the in crowd", and "Everything is fine". The babbling got worse, and then she went back to square one on her personality and she will be no different than she ever was.

It doesn't matter what a person knows spiritually. If they don't apply it, there is no point in their knowing it.

What is the difference in this teaching and H. Lawlor's? If they are presenting just concepts and (the concepts are) not applied, then we are no better than the other supposed mystery schools that don't monitor how people change.

If people don't change, there is no point in having any teaching at all. The danger is whenever one falls apart, people think "I'm next" and it is a waste of energy to think that. It is easier to be a little angry to get past (something like this). They did it to themselves.

Example: (For this couple) there was a sexual euphoria for demons and "Want to kill" sucker worlds which are floating today, and others. One was so prideful in saying "I don't have time to dowse" and he just said (to the demons) "Get away from me!" to clear himself. Some things towards the end were getting more bizarre.

Gluttony is often emotional neediness; especially the plain food gluttony. The Demon of Gluttony could be sex or food.

Corpse bits that dowse as shadows: One wove herself so tightly to her father in the past, that she blew apart.

What's Happening:

► Ji and Ni came up with the idea to construct some sort of shallow grave near the mobile home, with bones of animals to support their claim of animal sacrifices. They went out in the woods and dug a hole and collected bones from somewhere, and carcasses, and took pictures of it. And then they said they had been cult members that participated in the sacrifices (led by) T1. They did this a while back, and Bi feels uneasy about it. The Private Investigator took pictures of it to use in a court case for child abuse, and supposed (a child) was exposed to it. There was one of the documents shown this week which was claimed the children were "forced to see". They then (were trying to get) a 60 Minutes TV show on the "cult leader".

We've thwarted a lot (of the plans) with the police having come in to the monastery earlier. (The police) are sensitive about Satanist groups here since one recently killed a woman and an unborn baby. So Logan County has a bad reputation for that. They are going to know that these people are obsessed and will try anything. So the law enforcement should know better.

T2 is now (labeled) a "dangerous psychotic cult leader wanted for questioning on an interstate level".

Angelic Battery: One person is somehow, by using prayer and the invoking of angels for evil purposes, is representing herself as a member of our party, and it is almost like the angels *have* to respond. This person is saying the right prayers to invoke magic and she is invoking power, but she is doing it like a sorceress. It is interesting how this one is able to evoke holy powers, even being soulless, by hooking her *intention* into us. It is interesting that in **Black Magic Devil Worship** they call on St. Michael, and on all the angels, as in the Manly Hall book. They call on all the angels on the right side. She is doing sorcery stuff so that we don't "leave" her. Sometimes it is good to dowse superficial things to get an idea of what is going on.

How do you raise kids decently? One thing is that you don't seduce them. How do you deal with such atrocities? You have to laugh. If you laugh you still care, but you try to take the edge off.

It is time to quit playing games, it is time to live decently and not put up with trash. The problems with dowzers, is that there are no limits. And anyone who talks of God, they stop them. They will talk of anything other than God, and they have no limits. They will talk about Devas, aliens, druids, channeling, but not God. There is a limit to the stooping that a holy person should do. *Don't bend so low that you hit the dirt yourself.*

Come in with a position of power. T2 doesn't know why, but it seems we are to keep trying, because there must be some people out there that are worth trying for. We have wasted some time on people that were borderline, and T3 errs on the side of sweetness, but T2 is convinced that these (latter) two (students); extol the virtues of *any* kind of sexual experience. T1 had a neighbor who, when his son was six, told him how to do foreplay with women and masturbation etc. And T1 said, "*The kid doesn't have a hormone in his body, why are you telling him that?*" There is supposedly a dormancy period even (according) to the Freudians. What is wrong with being dormant sexually for young children? It is a terrible crime to stimulate a child before their puberty. It totally messes them up to stimulate them, and it takes a lot of healing. Our society is so sick, to try to paint us as freaks because we believe in God.

The book Virtues, Laws and Powers has multiple approaches, with (a discussion of) karma, and the 8 fold path.

T2 doesn't think that anyone who has read this book with a fundamental (-spiritual background?-), could argue, as it talks about fundamental laws. Some people may have trouble understanding it, but there is nothing wrong with that, as one person was an animal before (---), so there is nothing wrong with that. Anyone interested in Sufi (literature) would be interested in VLP as to following a teaching of the prophet, with chastity, and restraint and not to be proponents for homosexuality. The books mention that people shouldn't spend time looking for a guru but for studying for truth. Jg's big thing was that T1 wanted (students) to revere her, and the books refute that.

Jg will try to lock Si up, and have her taking drugs before seeing the children, and ordering her to pay child support. He had tried to humiliate her and lie in every way possible, and it is time to get on the offence and off the defense. We have to look at what this asshole has done. It is either he stole her (children) or he will try to take her back and drive her to submission and she will have no choice with the children (knowing how attached she was). He thought he could buy her with the kids, and he first thought to destroy her with his will and through defilement, and now (he thinks to) destroy her through the kids. (What he did before) didn't work and he is as mad as a hornet, and now trying to work through the children.

Find the FDA fax number and send a fax about Ce's radionics. It is time to fight back. It is time to quit being pushovers to haters of law. Forr should (dump) the bitch and never talk to the whore again. Cel told (former boyfriend) to leave the house in three months. It is time we got a little pissed.

Evening July 13, 1994

Evening 13 JULY 1994:

Corpse Auric Membrane Nets: Everyone has one and people can crawl in, or you can throw them out.

Example: Ri/St/Mag have other (people's) membranes. They have crawled into the nets.

When the soul blows up, the corpse aura membrane can't be found on any body part of the self, particularly the body parts (--).

Ask "*Where do I have a body part not in the right area of the law clock (due to) debris of rotting auras of soul dead people, or people who are malefically out?*" If you are resonating with zombies then (you will) reflect their tonal weakness. (This will occur) if you are out to someone else, and they are Anti-law on the Law Clock. This is a very physical thing, the *Corpse Auric Membrane Net*, which reflects one's personality strength to endure being in the grids.

Virtue Bits: (Check for these as well).

Ask when you are arou--nd zombies "*How many stolen corpse membranes do they have?*" Se had Si's, and Ji had 50. People are merging with them by thinking they are "all right". So the people with souls would glob on (Ji) and she would crawl into their net membrane. The best way to find this is through the law clock. Mag had a (child's). Ri seems to have stolen fire substance from Forr to T2 to Si and everyone.

It is not enough to ask "*How much fire substance is out?*" but to **ask** "*How many A-F-W-Sex holes do I have?*" and check Tissue, the Corpse Membrane and Etheric body for virtue bits splattered on you or Anti-virtue bits from rotten souls.

Check: Different parts of the anatomical systems on the law clock, such as bones, where T2 found corpse drains And the bones were dowsing in the evil being range.

Examples: “Who has my bones, and how many people?” Bones are very spiritual.
“How many corpse loops do you have A-F-W-Sex?”

AAN Loops: This is an aspect of soul breakdown of the Holy Being aura. If the Trust aura becomes an Evil Being portal and the soul splatters, then what comes out of the aperture is evil. You can trace these through the Cranial nerves. That is how they drain the soul substance.

Check: The mold on the law clock.

Ask: “Where is each cranial nerve on the law clock and how many holes are in each one?”

Example: “How many people are vampiring (a child’s) testicles?” 80.

“How many (of them are) zombies?” and check on the uterus (for women).

We are getting a lot of vampires here. They seem to vampire (genitals) through Sylphic Biters chewing holes in the aura.

Sylphic Biters: Are coming out of Ri/Se/St, out of sucker worlds from split time re-energized by the soul sparks.

Example: One person missed having the Sylphic Biters and Succubus/Incubus so much he recreated them.

He loved the nibblers on the crotch, so he recreated the hells. Now there is a cesspool of Succubus/Incubus around them that has Sylphic biters that cause the crotch to itch and skin to crawl.

There are Demon cords from sucker worlds and

Evil spark Generated Sucker Worlds with cords out.

Demon Apertures: This is someone’s etheric head: “top” head. One dug a hole in another person’s etheric head over night.

Holy Being ENVELOPE: Instead of an aperture it is an envelope.

Ask: “How many people in are in the Holy Being Envelope?” It should be one and it should be you.

Lehys RING: How many people are in the Lehys Ring? Go through to dos and body parts.

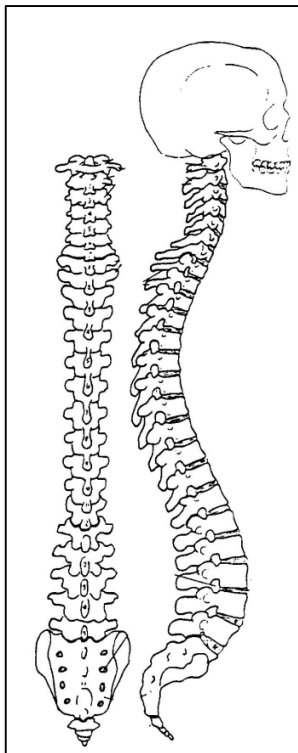
Look at this all around the body, as a ring. It is a layer of the aura.

Lower Eye of God EGG/TESTOSTERONE on the Corpse Layer:

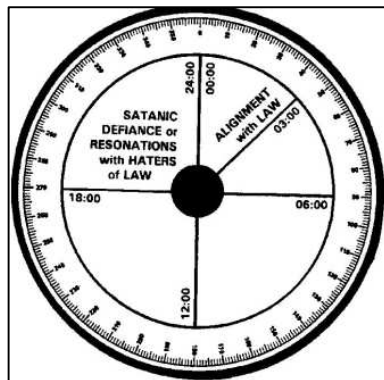
Ask “How many people are in the Eye of God Egg?” Men would say “Eye of God Testosterone”.

If you find you are not in your apertures, then pray to be drawn into the containers.

Charts: Spinal Column; Law Clock



Check: Each ← **Vertebrae** starting with the tail bone on the Law Clock all the way to the skull.
√Null Spaces on the Law Clock: “How many people are between the null space and monad?”



When someone blows up, all their poison and sucker worlds (fly out). **T2 knew we couldn't finish the book until we figured out the problem according to Law, on the corpse level before clearing it, or else we would never learn.** If T2 doesn't do it first in a normal way, then normal people can't learn to do it. So T2 suffers it first and then the Holy Beings can come in and give us a hand.

New Heaven Cord on Law Clock: “How many people are on it and # of filaments out?” Cord bits are floating in the air from people who have blown to smithereens.

Prayer allows you to approach the gate (of the Holy Beings) and sometimes you can holler over the fence. *The more you train your apertures to stay in place and see with the Eye of the Soul, the more you can translate what the Holy Beings can tell you, as they are around us, trying to help. Can you “see, feel and hear” what they have to say? If we are not aligned with God they can't tell a us a damn thing. We have to be aligned before helping us.*

Layer of Mystery Vampires: T3 has hundreds. **Ask:** “How many vampires you have on yours?” Demons from sucker hells have come out and globbed on to those who have any power left.

You can be nice to zombies and they will turn on you. Demons are all over us like rats chewing on spiritual flesh.

Quote: Mahatma Gandhi "Beware to befriend..."

It is amazing how much grace the unworthy receive due to those that are worthy. Gandhi said "Beware to befriend those you seek to reform, because invariably they will drag you down", and T2 could adjust that to say "Beware of sleeping with those you seek to reform".

Virtually any person, no matter how far low they are, and if we never saw them again, they could still struggle up by their own corpse level struggle, to align (with Law), and they could get a consciousness through their will power. If they did not use up all of their will power to get fucked instead of (gaining a) soul line, then they could know God and they would not have to see T2 at all. But she is through with them. There is a limit to how far a teacher can help someone. It is better to get out of the situation.

What's Happening:

► They think T3 has a bevy of women, that "T1" is in (another state) and that Si is there. Even Ji doesn't think that T3 is with T2. Fl thinks he is with Aur and thinks that "T1" is some mass of pity being taken care of by Forr and Si in (another state). She thinks T3 has more than one woman because Bi asked her who he lived with. Not one person has reported seeing T2.

► When (--) sent the letter to J. and said "Let's bury the hatchet. Let's get through with this. Forr is in (another country) and he can't fight any more. (T2) gave the house to (T3) and we are out of town. We can't fight anymore." (That is when) Mca went to the courthouse and saw that the house was transferred to (T3) for a dollar.

► There is a type of **Case** to look at. If you feel disorder, ask "Who is dick worming a hole into and which aperture?" He is into JaB's father.

► Something is crawling into Si's 15th virtue which is 2% alive. It is Nob, an "Itsy Bitsy Bikini", and it leaves you to think (she has) lost her top and (has to) stay in the water to hide her bosoms.

► Rage from Ri/St.

Downs Syndrome, There is a look to the face with the jaws down and the eyes mongoloid. This is worse than a demon: **Downs Watcher** is intimately associated with the Fallen Watchers. There are a lot of fallen watchers, so all the Downs Syndrome people in world won't be free (sic). There are Watchers in the flesh linked to Nephilim, but they are hanging-in above them with a thread; **A Watcher Downs Thread**, and St's is in her (---). (Student's spirit speaking): "Will my face ever go back to normal? Will I be ugly the rest of my life?"

Why do women over 45 have Downs babes? Is because most have had numerous abortions, and that attracts the Downs demons unless it has been spiritually cleared. Downs usually occur with the first child after the age of 45.

Example: 5 abortions impressed on (one mother's) aura and was then impressed on her child's aura.

"Brie is (--) feta, and karma is not always gouda."

Example: There is another watcher, genetic (link) on Cel which is going into the right neck accessory nerve. It is on the 6th chromosome; it is a nutso chromosome and it is saying "I've fallen from grace and there is no heaven for me anymore". This is throughout the whole genetic strain.

Example: Another on T2's 8th chromosome is a Watcher.

Example: Alp has a "body worship" Watcher. **All of these Watchers are linked to concepts.**

(The teachers) are removing Watcher threads throughout the whole party. (Having these) wouldn't bother most people, but these (if kept, will) slow us down. Another insanity one said "All is lost, all is lost". Aur's was a "Hate Men". These Watchers are always like a shadow over your aura all the time. Mag's was "Devour". These are being taken off of ex-students because they are embedded (in the group?).

Example: If St had a "Mongoloid" it was shadowed in all of us. T2 would sometimes seem like a fat mongoloid. Remember the **Shadows**?

Asides: Nordic skin when it gets freckled will get raised and then it gets cancers. (Freckles?) are very dangerous.

Our finest hour in Mexico (was when we were singing Mexican songs on the bus. The more intensely the songs were sung, the more the Mexicans liked it. It was the finest hour in Mexico. "**Cocktorio**" was the cock singing to his hen at four in the morning. It is the whole song, and that is how the Mexicans sing it, too.

If our apertures are correctly aligned (and clear) we can see all the **Blind Spots**.
The Eye of the Soul can see anything.

The (current) debris is from all the fallout of the souls blowing. (These include) the Anti-Virtue Demons, Sucker Worlds and Anti-Lehys Statements. (See “Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Books I-III). All the debris so destructive, there so much hate and Anti-Law/Virtue it was exhausting. Nob, the night before last was saying to Du “*Ri is all over me! Save me!*” So Du taps into her monadic fuel with hate demons and that was her last chance. Her last grace seed was gone.

In order for people to recover, who have lost their last Grace Seed, they number one, have to leave the party to do it on their own. The Grace Seeds were given through the hierarchy through our party. And once they have lost the Grace Seeds, they will have to pull themselves up by their bootstraps. What does Nob do, but fall back into “victim” and “Daddy Du”. St wrote a fax, saying “I’m not blaming Ri anymore”.

All that has been done today was the clean-up. We can’t just keep doing this. Somehow we have to get past cleaning up people who are blowing up like the Hindenburg and go forward. There are people (in the world) who don't have perverse sexual propensities and who don't “marry daddy”, that might be suitable (for this work). There are people in this world that don't think “anything goes” in the carnality realm.

Chart: Check List for July 13, 1994

Check List for July 13, 1994:

Check on the Law clock:

Corpse Membrane Net
Mold
Each Vertebrae

Body Parts
Each Cranial Nerve
New Heaven Cord

Bones, Other Body Systems
Null Space between Mold and Monad

Chromosomes for Fallen Demi-God Shadows Are coming in through the fire breakdown of the corpse aura of a recently soul-dead person.

Check the number of people in:

Corpse Membrane Net
Joy Juice
Son Bladder and Mouth

Null Spaces
Holy Being Envelope
Lehys Ring

Thread to Creation
Father Case
Eye of God Egg/Testosterone

Check for:

Stolen Membranes in Zombies
Anti-Virtue Bits
Corpse Membrane Bits
Under The Mirror Sucker Lines
Contaminated Auric Husk Layer
Corpse Eye Threads In/Out
Sucker World Breakdown
Vampire Suckers on Layer Of Mystery
Evil Spark Generated Sucker Worlds
of Demon Apertures
Fallen Watchers Shadows on Chromosomes

Corpse Aura Bits on Body Parts
AAN Loops
of Corpse Membrane Parts Out
Zombie Husk Bits
Corpse Aura Loops on Air, Fire, Water, Sex
New Heaven Filaments Out
New Heaven Bits Floating In Vicinity
Sylphic Biters
Sucker World Demon Cords
Fallen Watchers on Chromosomes

Check for the number of holes in:

Fire
Water
Air
Sex
Tissue

Membrane
Ethereic
Envelope
Case
Bladder with Mouth

Ring
Eye of God Egg
Eye of God Testosterone

CLASS NOTES: JULY 14, 1994

AED II, Chapter 3 is written today: July 14, 1994

“The Balance of the Soul and Lower Self Within Law”

Text not included in the original book:

There is no reason for a dowser to study such concepts as Universal Law unless he incorporates such information into his physical, mental, and emotional life. There is no reason for a teacher to teach Law to people who refuse to incorporate it into their lives.

In fact, such study can imbalance a brittle personality and drive it to madness.

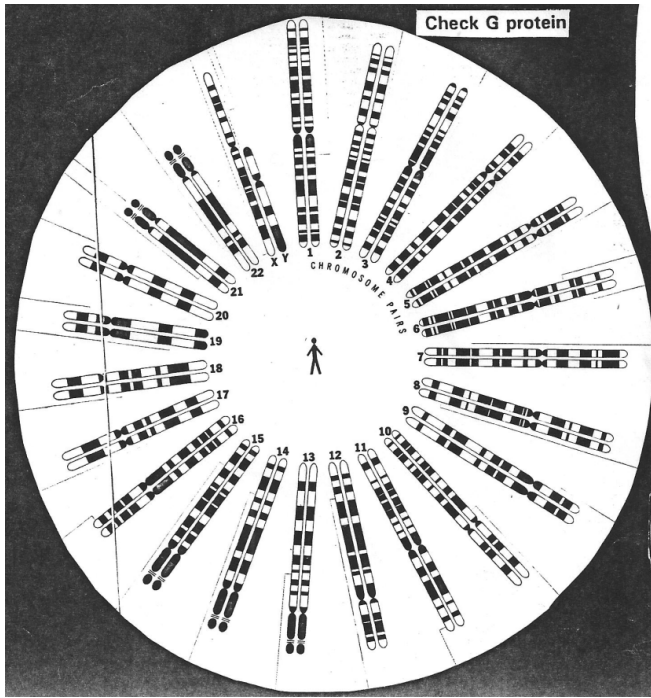
A soul can only be as strong as the personality under it that supports it.

A soul is a vehicle for consciousness that is supposed to extend downward into flesh.

There is no reason to have a soul if higher consciousness does not extend into flesh.

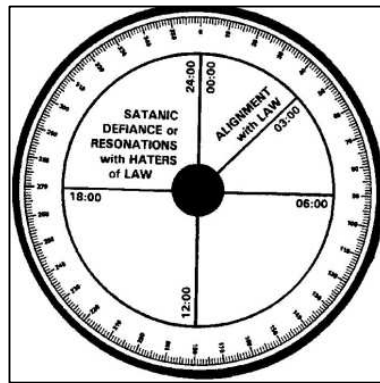
Chart: Chromosomes; Law Clock; Soul Blocks

14 JULY 1994 Class Notes



Check:← Chromosomes on the ▼Law Clock.

The chromosomes reflect on the *Corpse Aura Membrane*.



Fallen Demigod

Shadows: The Fire
breakdown of the corpse
aura of a soul-dead person
reflects on the
chromosomes and the law
clock.

Foreign Fire. The reason Mag blew was through missing Ni, and thinking “He wasn’t so bad”.

Under the Mirror Sucker Lines still current. **Check w/ Names.**

Ask: “How many people are in your joy juice?”

Mag Virus: some aspect of the corpse (aura) is still here.

Zombie Husk Bits: There is a layer of the auric cocoon that would dowse as **Auric Husk Layer:** check for contamination:

*Corpse Membrane Bits Contamination
and Sucker World Breakdown and Debris.*

Corpse Membrane Bits: check for in the room.

Sucker World Demon Portals.

People inside Creation Threads

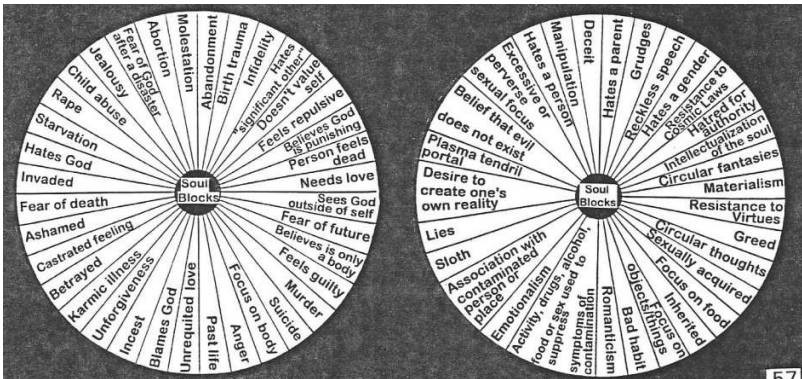
A lot of stuff in the brains (such as) pus can be thrown in the ocean.

Aside: Okra is disease resistant and can grow anywhere. Plants that can grow anywhere have immune stimulating properties, especially the seeds. Squash attracts too many bugs, so is not so great. It seems not as powerful.

Sex substance contamination with zombie stuff

Check for Ri/St/Mag/Nob on body parts.

Eyeballs on Bottom of Feet and Webs: *Milk out of the Eye of Soul.*



SOUL BLOCKS CHART

CLASS NOTES: JULY 15, 1994 Conference

Chart: Personality-Soul Balance Diagram (AED II)

Example: We are clearing "I want to kill" in the room, from a Da link, due to Forr's Eye of God out: two threads.

Every single one of these threads that go out is a result from a conflict of law in some way.

The Six Law Questions are interesting and they are not what they seem, with many layers.

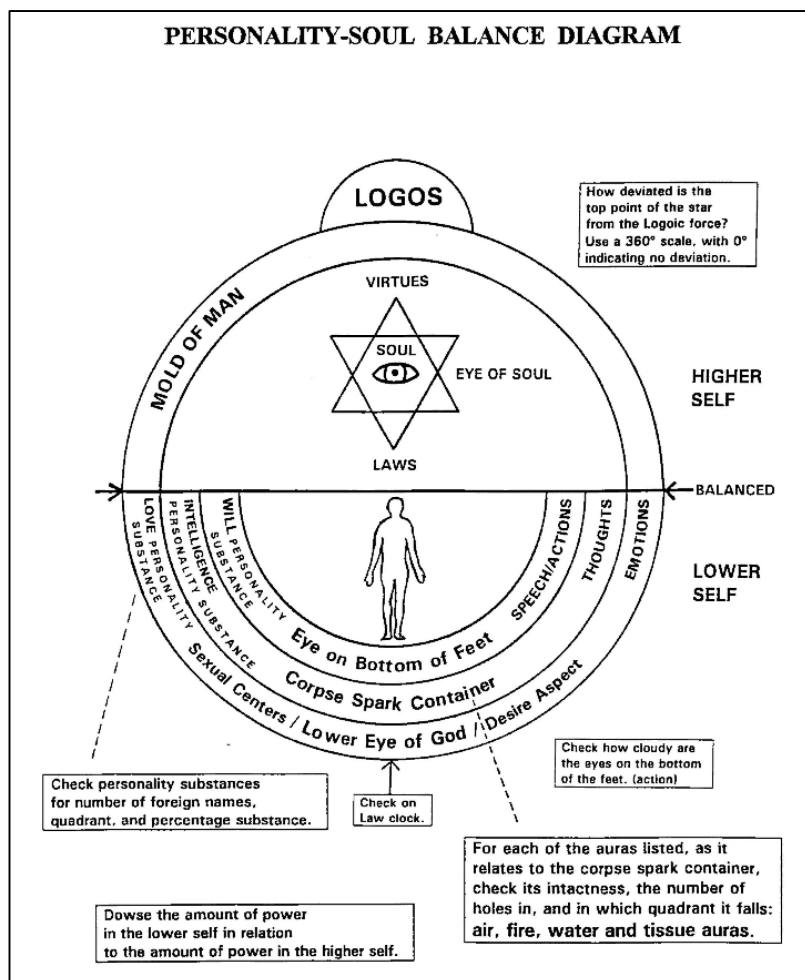
Example: Check Forr: his "Holy prophet as valid" has gone haywire.

So ask; "How many people is he, relating to his block in accepting that holy people are valid?" 70.

Do: Measure the law questions on the **Logoi Alignment Chart** (page 29) to see "Where is his resonation?"

This will show you where you are anchored in holiness and unholiness; yin and yang deviation.

Then you could go to the **Soul Blocks** chart (previous page).



This is a chart in AED Book II; the Personality drawing on page 18 shows the personality balance and soul:

- 1-Ask "The reason the eye threads are out; Is it a soul block, or a personality thing?" (In this case) it is personality
 - 2-Check: The Eyes on the bottom of the feet. See the text for Eyes on Feet in AED II and; Ask: "How cloudy is the right "eye"?" (100% cloudy is blind).
 - 3-Ask "Is this due primarily to speech or actions?" In this case actions.
 - 4-Ask: "Is it his, or he resonating with another?" It is his.
 - 5-The realm of action is mysterious, Ask "Is it something he has done, or not done?" Done: yesterday or today?
 - 6- "Was this related to: looking at a house?" Yes.
 - 7-(By a hunch), "How many old self lines did he hook in at that time?" 8.
- The Feet** stand at the top of the **Mirror of Self Reflection**, so if someone's feet are cloudy, then it tells you that the Eye is open downward, instead of up to the Christ impulse.

Example: (Forr) had gone into a situation of negotiation and it reminded him of another house that he had fixed and tried to repair. This sounds like not a big deal, and for a person with a small soul, it would not have impacted him at all. A small soul is like an onion, like a pearl onion, or a large red.

With a saint soul, the smallest defect in Action causes an auric leak, as they have more pressure (to maintain).

With a big soul and small tonal, one would unbalance oneself. During ensoulment, all the weaknesses came out, because we had to bear up under a great deal of force. So thinking about another house was not a big deal, except that Forr has a greater soul power now, than when he put the eye threads back to 1987.

8-Ask "How much force did his soul have in 1987?" Maybe about half as much and his personality strength was half as much. **So by hooking in to the old self** you risk hooking into a time where the soul and tonal were weaker, and you risk re-patterning the mold to that weakness, even though (superficially the situation) appears trivial. If Forr dwelled on it, he could find the exact second he threw out the lines. **But the key is identifying** when the lines are out and what to do about it.

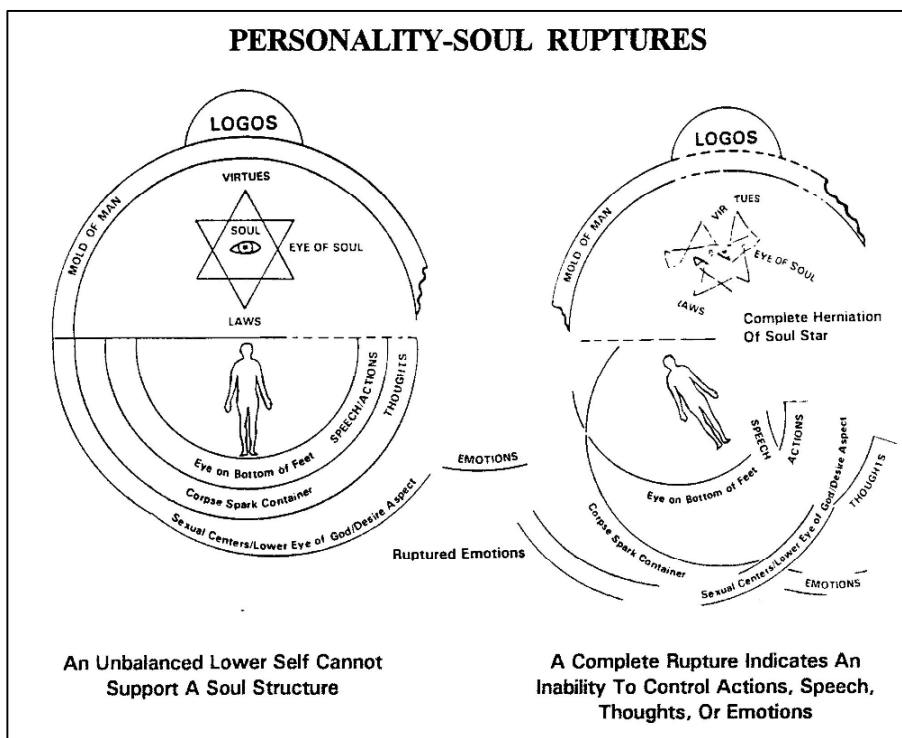


Chart: Personality-Soul Ruptures AED II
To Aur: Add to the Chart in the Book a box or text that says ← "If the eyes are cloudy on the bottom of the feet, then check for old self lines or lines to other people."

Then one can look at a foot chart for the bottom of feet, and -Ask "Where are the lines going out from?" The iridology chart and foot chart (with associated body parts) is interesting as it shows the organs systems that are affected with the lines going out. **We should have large iridology/feet and hand charts made up.** People can drip virtue substance out of the corpse and blow it out through the feet.

The Law Clock could have six rings, or chakras somehow associated with the questions and that is something to figure out later. It is very hard to measure the Laws separately. If a person doesn't believe in the Law of Polarity, then he won't believe in Correspondence or "As Above So Below".

If a person doesn't accept Cause and Effect, then he feels like a "victim" and doesn't believe in Polarity either.

If he feels like a victim, then he feels he has done nothing to bring (an event) forth; but doesn't realize the spiritual causes which have brought something into effect, which is the Correspondence link. With the Law of Use, someone may feel a victim because something happens to them, (but it occurred because) they didn't use something they *knew* and they drew karma to them.

The person who knows a lot, is expected to use the knowledge. In these teachings one could say that people all over the world are thinking about their past and not blowing out their souls, but in this teaching, we have been taught a lot. (Therefore) much is expected, much is required. We are expected to *Think Act, See and Feel* on a much higher level than the average person. So your feet could leak out of your auric components, and the Eye of God could slip to down through your feet out to the past.

If your feet feel cloudy:

1-Ask "How many connections have you made prior to today?"

If some part of your consciousness thinks 1989 is the present, then:

2- Ask "How many lines have you made to the past?"

Do: Use Waveforms (such as fire #1) to clear them and *will* yourself to eliminate these ties to the past. It is not that hard. What we are coming to now, are the easy methods of identifying and removal.

What is needed is to use the techniques and to teach them.

We will start to use primal patterns as opposed to words as time goes on, as they mean more.

A Second example for Elemental production: Found in the vicinity: "*Murder by Gun*" and "*She is a whore*".

1-(Who is it?) JaB

2-(Real person, Archetype, Web Link, Alter Ego?): Real person

3-Check the Law Questions (page 29), it is the 2nd one.

4-So go to Satanic Problems Chart (See next page)

5-Check the Spiritual Anatomy. It is Etheric Body Heart Contamination.

6) Ask "Is this personality or soul?" **Over and over one might dowse over the soul lessons, when in reality it might be personality lessons.** So this is a Desire Aspect Problem.

7-“Is it his or other person's desire?” His. “How much of his desire substance is out to others?” 76%. The easy way would be to use waveforms to eliminate his desire lines and ask that any substance out be eliminated. You can renew the desire substance and you don't want the nasty stuff to return. Use Waveforms.

8- He looks better. So let's go back to the Cosmic Law Questions, and it looks like he is ok.

Chart: Satanic Problems

DO: In the morning check the six Law questions on the Logoic Chart and you will find a lot of contamination to and from other people.

If you are completely clear and still off of alignment, it may be a soul issue.

But with (simple) contamination then (it means you) are merging with someone who doesn't believe the questions are true.

T2 is going toward checking (the students) simply. For example she is going to ask six mellow questions as opposed to 20 tormenting questions.

How can anyone consciously argue with incorporating spiritual truth in life? If you asked anyone in a church they would say “yes”, but what people *think* they accept on the spiritual level, they don't accept truly on the corpse level. They go to church, but as for changing on a deep level, they don't do it. They give mouth service, but not life service.

Ask (these questions) according to the absolute corpse tissue resonation, as it reflects (not the apertures) but whether their *body* believes what they *mentally* think is true. If you asked a Christian if he would “believe a holy prophet”, no one would argue that

mentally. But would they really want to accept it?

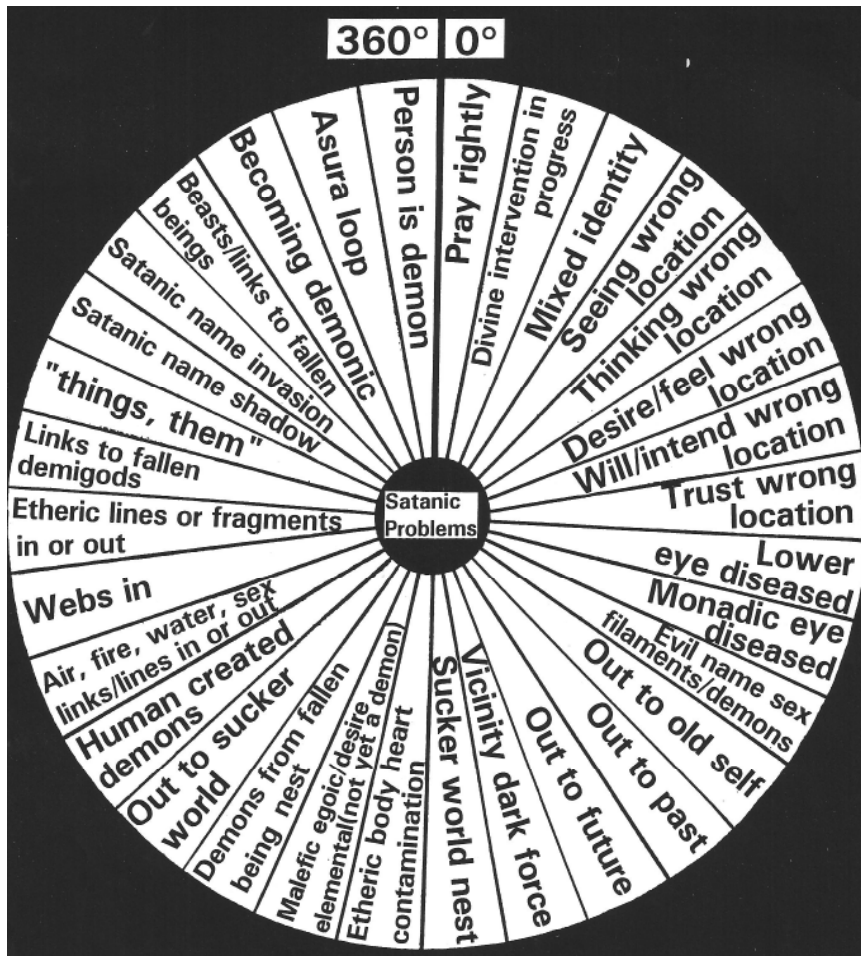
Check: your own priest or minister, “Would they, on a corpse level, do they believe that any human is holy or was ever holy?” You could change the question. “If they saw Jesus in the flesh, would they accept him as holy?”

No matter what a lot of Christians say; in the absolute flesh, they do not believe in Jesus. They think they do, but (the belief) has not been brought into the flesh, and some part of the body refuses to accept that anything holy has ever come to Earth or ever will, and that they have to accept the nastiness of the Earth because it is impossible to be holy.

It is amazing to think this is true even for those that struggle and aspire for holiness, even knowing this, and not accepting that they could change. *All of these (6) Law concepts; if they do not accept them as a core part of the flesh, the understanding of them; they are worthless.* In that the person has not obeyed the very teachings he claims to have accepted.

So many things (refer to this) in the Bible: “Greater things shall ye do.” Matthew: “Whoever leaves his father, mother, sister, brother, children for my sake, blessed is he.” “He is not to bring peace but a sword”, “Mother will turn against father”, and Jesus himself said, that there are times when holy people must absolutely separate from their families to do God's will. And how many people have absolutely blanket-condemned Si or T2 (regarding their children)? Yet it was absolutely God's will to separate (from their families).

If anybody truly believed what Jesus taught, they would be exorcists and healers and would be trying to bring into flesh that which is holy. So many people just want a comfortable mental concept (of holiness) but they fundamentally don't want to believe. (---) is an example of a decent person with a block in the Laws. (This is) someone with a lot of potential spiritually and a proper tonal in many ways, someone you know, and it will help you to understand.



To dowse anything: *Think with the Heart, Desire and Love on the Throat, and you must Will and Intend from the Brow, Trust from the Halo, See from the Eye of Your Soul.*

Example:

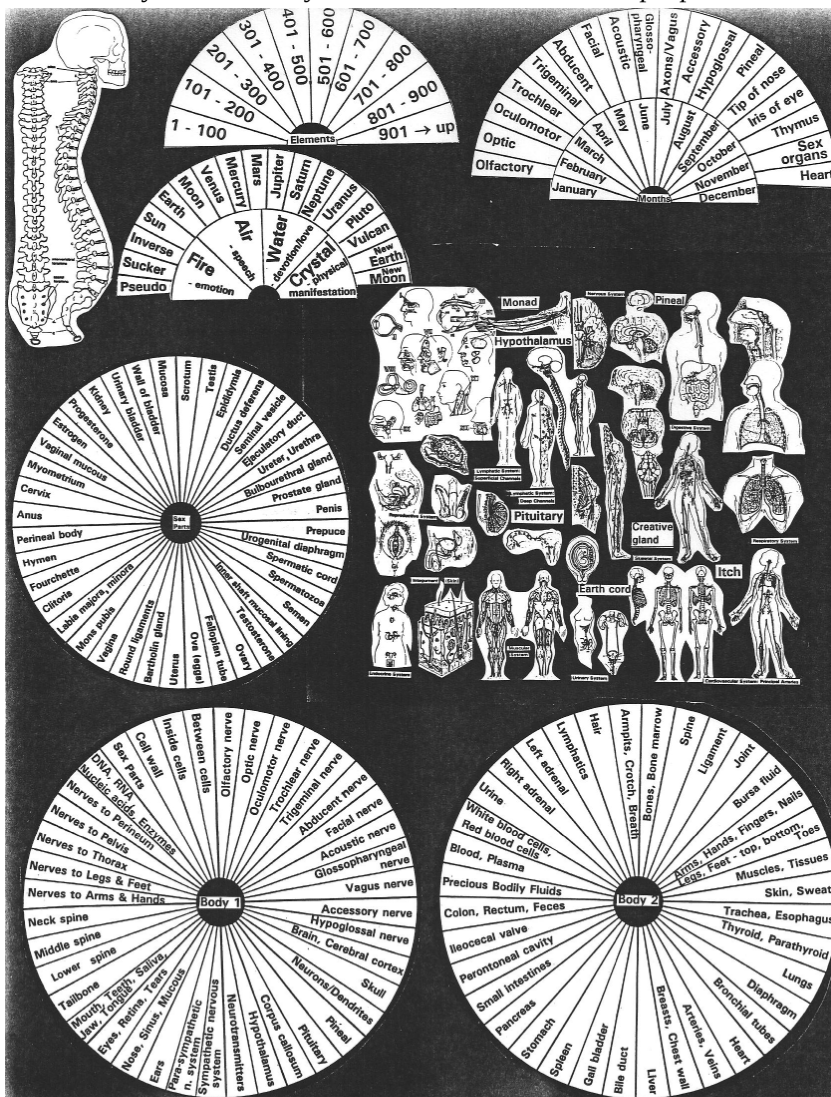
- 1-Look at the Egoic drawings charts (See “AED II”).
- 2-Think of An’s nose as the flesh is a focus for the emanation of the flesh.
- 3-Ask for her response to the (6) law questions. (There is a) fallen demigod.
- 4-Ask “How alive?” She is linked to a dead fallen being. This is true in a lot of cases.

We evoked the Holy powers to help destroy the fallen beings motivating people to be lead astray, and in many ways people formed new lines to the fallen beings in the past and then they felt as if it were still alive. You could say on each one of those (6 questions) **Ask:** “How many identities does she have?” and on each question she has multiple identities. Send An a book, and send books to those who are completely resistant, as she/they may share with other people. For example, T2’s (relative) gave his copy to his Tai Chi master, who will take it back to China, so who knows.

Check a person’s corpse tissue, like President Clinton. What is interesting on the chart, you may be checking something and you won’t be able to dowse it even near the chart (it reaches so far out).

In teaching the use of the (6) Law Questions it is good to have a person do waveforms to eliminate their weak spots.

Look to body charts and say “Where are bits out to other people?” **Chart: Combination with Body Parts**



Check the ← **Anatomy Illustrations**, and **Ask** for: “Any parts of me out to others, (desire/egoics/to the past/future/sucker worlds)” and go through waveforms to disintegrate the lines.

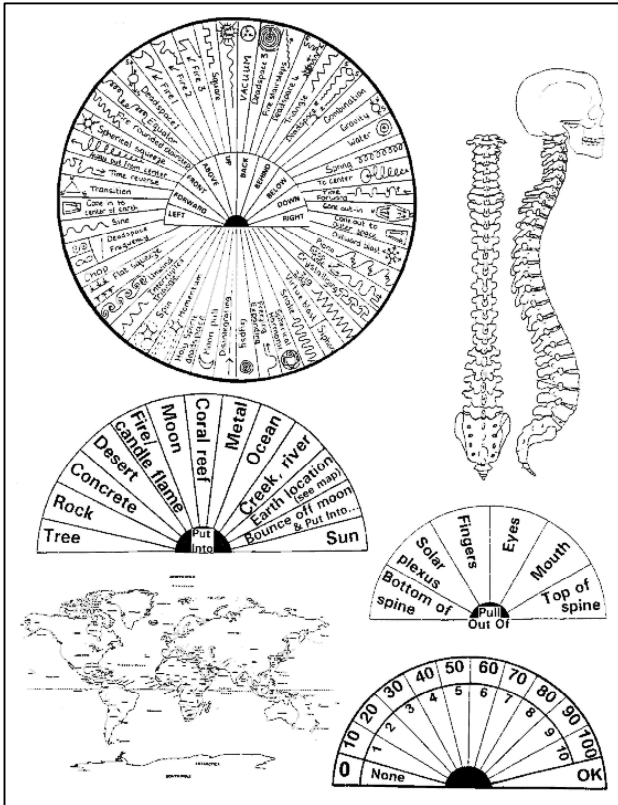
If you wake up in the morning and do waveforms with the concept of restoring yourself to one identity, you can do better. If you wake up with a headache and you feel thick, start doing waveforms.

It is important to remember if a person has a link from the soul to the body, the physical layer will show spiritual trauma. With no soul, the eyes will reflect the corpse. The more open you get to soul channels the more traumatized your eyes will appear around disorder. If your eyes look anguished, it is probably due to some evil connection affecting you. So be grateful you still have a link to your soul’s eyes.

Remember to see with the eye of the soul. Over and over T2 is checking if the *Seeing, Trusting, Intending, Desire and Thinking* are in the proper apertures. If you wake up every morning and check those things, with waveforms to disintegrate the ties of people to your past, will find more (---).

If you are irritable or depressed, then check the apertures, and use the waveforms. No one can call down Holy Beings until they have aligned their corpse on some level. It takes holiness to invoke holiness. We have seen some people, somewhat evil; invoke holy beings for

vampire actions. They are praying for something they shouldn't, but they asked them to go through T2's form! It is amazing they figured out how to do that. They formed an egoic tie to T2, and prayed for something unholy. T2 would feel dreadful, and then found them invoking holy powers, by linking through her.

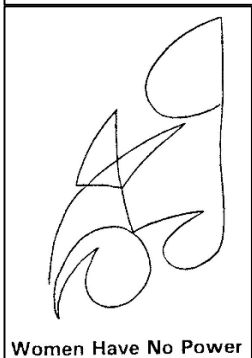


It is better to not have a large party, as a synergy (group) forms a lot of power. If one person wants something wrongly, that one person can pull on the group, and cause illness through the members.

Last night a terrible sucker world was destroyed, but it took almost all night to destroy. If you go back in time, it was created by using the vampirish powers of the group, and it is not just from ensoulment powers, but of the group itself for some sort of fantasy life. **You will be able to tap into this** by merely thinking of each member of this group like being in a circle, like each person has a halo, then think of a larger halo above that. This is where the Holy Beings watch over you. Now go back in time mentally to about 10PM last night.

One reason T2 was not here last night, she was trying to eliminate a massive sucker world within that ring. Think of 10PM when it peaked. Look at the **Satanic Names and Egoics** (See AED II and reduced charts next page) to get used to the patterns and you can tell what was found in the sucker world.

Think of the spiritual bodies in the room together and then see where each one person is linked to: **Check** for “archetype or real person.”



Example: “Women have no power”: trace it. We can begin to see the group cesspool and how dramatic it was. We have to think of the body and not the face. This one came from (body) Ri, but it dowses as “St”.

When you get the name of a person ask if it is the:

“Archetype”, “Real Person”, “Web Link”, “Alter Ego” or “Other”.

If you don't get a clear answer **Ask:** “Who opened him/herself up to a member outside of the party?”

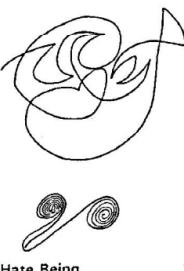
This one wasn't made by Nob, but she empowered another person to create it.



Example: “Female raping a man”: This one has multiple identities. If you have an archetype pattern in (the vicinity) of a person, you will dowses (as that archetype). If you are in a room with a person that has this energy or thought obsession, and if you are not strong, it might impress on you. Then you will start mulling things in your mind, and pretty soon you will be cranking them out yourself.

Do not own thoughts or images if they are not holy. If you own them, you will feed them and add more to the cesspool.

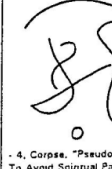
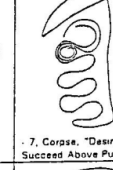
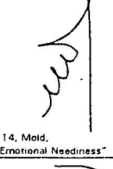
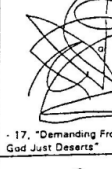
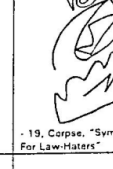
HUMAN-CREATED DEMONS

		
Grasping Sexual Obsession	"I Need You" Sexual Demon	"Devour Me Sexually"
		
Female Raping A Man	"I Hate Being Around Controlling Women"	

How much am I resonating with each of these demon patterns? Give me the answer of Lechys.

0 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100%

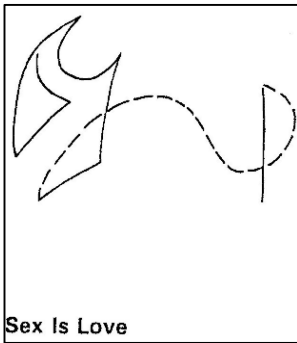
ANTI-VIRTUE DEMONS

			
- 1, "Will To Have Things"	- 3, Ethnic, "Feeling Stupid"	- 3, Corpse, "Cunning Destruction"	- 4, Mold, "I Need To Take Over Someone's Life For Their Sake"
			
- 4, "Irritability About Money"	- 4, "Comparing Self Unfavorably With Others"	- 4, Corpse, "Pseudo-Harmony To Avoid Spiritual Pain"	- 5, Ethnic, "Lack Of Faith In One True God"
			
- 5, Corpse, "Fear Of Not Appearing Intelligent"	- 6, Corpse, "I Can Hide My True Self"	- 6, Mold, "Love Of Lower Psychism"	- 7, Corpse, "Desire To Succeed Above Purification"
			
- 9, Mold, "Romantic Sexual Fantasy Obsession"	- 14, Mold, "Emotional Neediness"	- 17, "Demanding From God Just Deserts"	- 19, Corpse, "Sympathy For Law-Haters"
			
- 29, Corpse, "There Is No Rush To Learn Law"	- 30, Corpse, "Spiritual Work Is Too Hard"	- 30, "Despair At The Stress Of Spiritual Work"	

SATANIC LIE PATTERNS			SATANIC LIE PATTERNS			SATANIC LIE PATTERNS		
God Hates Me	Holy Teachings Are Cruel	Romantic Love	Meditation Orgasm	You Need Things/Possessions	Holy Is Evil	She Is A Whore	There Are No Limits	You Are Nothing
God Is What You Think/Positive Thinking About Evil	Men Are To Blame	Die	Desire To Humiliate	You Are A Body, Not A Soul	You Are Ugly	Go Back Into The World Of Flesh or Suffer	Don't Believe The Bitch	God is A Mental Concept (Only)
God Is Holy Spirit Receiver Is A Whore	They Will Get You	Holy Books Are Lies	You Will Appear A Fool To Those Who Matter	Sex Itch	I'll Be Your Friend	You Should Rest And Not Worry About The Soul	Materialism/Money Is God	

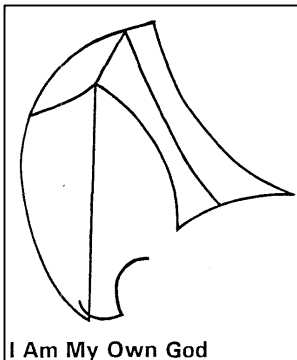
SATANIC LIE PATTERNS			DEMON NAMES			DEMON NAMES		
Loneliness Is Coming	Don't Leave The Zombies/You Are A Fool	You Will Be Abandoned	Sexual Ecstasy From Demons	I Am Worthless	Religions Must Not Change Or They Are Wrong	Hate Change	Soul Abortion	Love Of Money
His Is Killing You	Avoid the Presence Of Holiness	Everyone Knows About You And Laughs	Punish Others	Artistic Expression Is God	Insanity	Greed	Everybody Lies	Masochism
Spiritual Study Will Bring Disaster	Women Have No Power	You Have Been Manipulated	I Am Dead (Depression)	Holy People Are Witches	Women Are Superior to Men	Desire To Murder Ideas That Are Holy	Hated For Authority	You Will Die

DEMON NAMES		DEMON NAMES	
Hates Significant Other	Desire To Be A Sorcerer	Sex Is Love	I Want To Kill
There Is No Evil	There Is No God	Gluttony of Emotions, Food or Substance	Oppose Drug Inequality
Hate Women	Meditation/ Create One's Own Reality	Hard Money	Am My Own God
She Stole My Man	She Stole My Man	Gluttony of Emotions, Food or Substance	Desire Of The Soul
Gluttony of Emotions, Food or Substance	Oppose Drug Inequality	Desire Of The Soul	Desire Of The Soul
Hard Money	Am My Own God	You Are Worthless	You Are Worthless



Example: “Sex is Love”: This is “*Sex Itch*”, “*Devour Me Sexually*.” It is interesting that so many (of what we are finding) are sexual. It was astonishing what was found in the cesspool; huge sucker worlds. So many were created within a certain time frame that they had to be put into prison. (The numbers were) so huge they have to eventually be drained, but it is astonishing that some things were brought into being (during) split time and allowed to grow by certain members of this party. This one (person) had thousands of created elementals and demonic forms.

Look at the *Female Raping a Man* (page 42), as there are still some of those (in the vicinity). We don't need the words; you can just put your finger on pattern. **Ask** “*How advanced was it in the manifestation?*” It was inside someone's body. That is amazing.

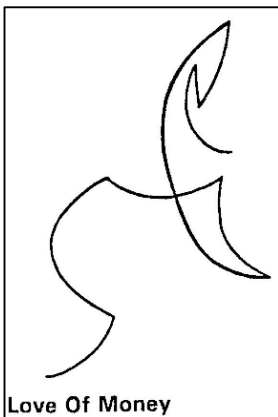


Example: “I Am My Own God”, is a demon coming out of Du and it is hovering outside of his body. It is not in his body yet, but it is near his chest. So if you have one, see how advanced it is. 20 are *in* (one child) alone.

Last time when (two out of state) people were here and so many demons were removed, a lot were those had grown inside the tissues. Sometimes (at that point) they are very hard to remove. At that time T2 removed all of them from (a child) and now 20 have grown back.

This was described (to everyone), that:

In order for a demon to enter the body, there must be a seed act to open the person up to it.



A Love of Money Demon

May be from arguing over 5 dollars with a slimy person in a flea market.

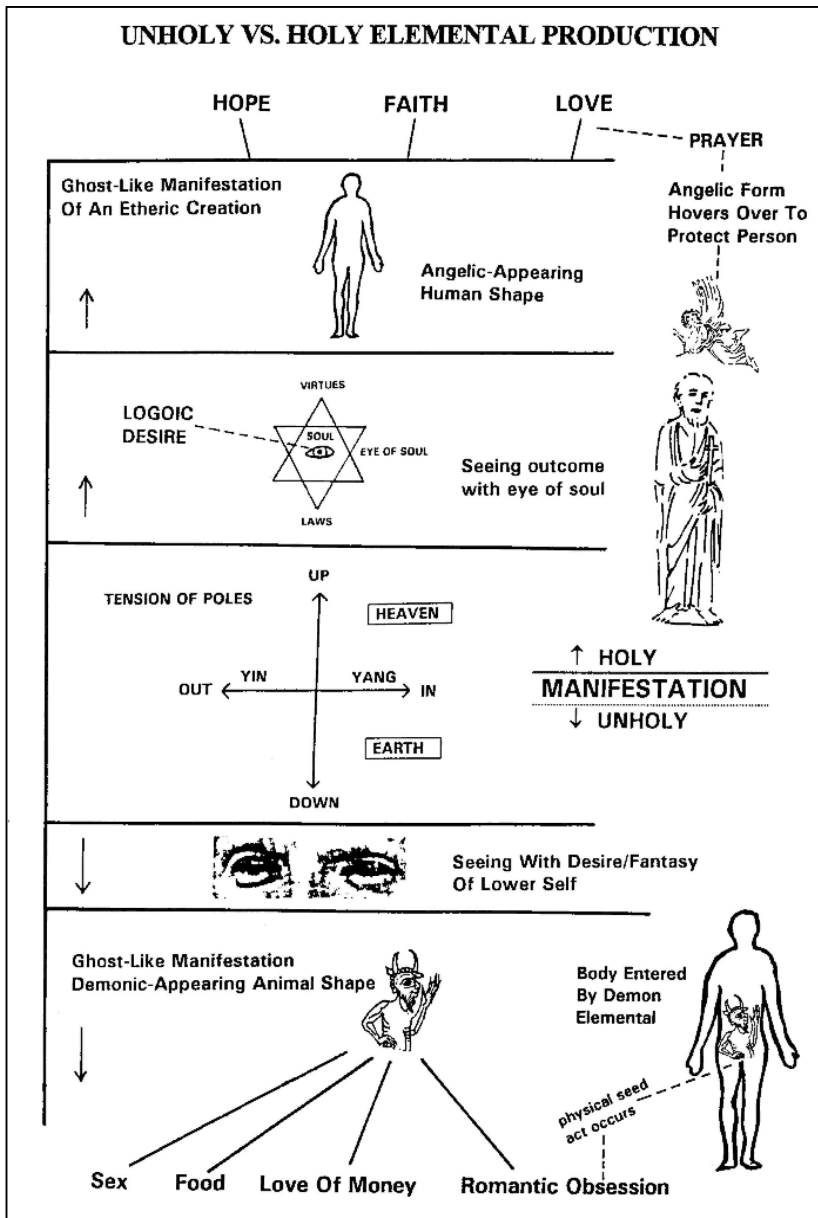


Chart: Unholy vs. Holy Elemental Production

With a romantic obsession, maybe you read a romance novel, or saw a trashy show. With a weakness with carnality, then sexual relations with a spouse can be dangerous if the demons are hovering, as they will enter the body when the auric bodies open. There is a logical reason (for this mechanism during sexual relations), as during reproduction a corpse spark is released for new life.

Normally this isn't a problem with sexual relations, but is a problem if you have demons in the vicinity. Any type of sexual expression should not be indulged with demons in the area. T2 had also pointed out to them that (their child), was precocious sexually, and that she had had to clear demons as they were entering (the child's) body. They mentally argued and said "*all (sex) was natural*", but they didn't stop to think that even if (the child) were a lusty 18 year old versus prepubescent, it still would be a problem because demons would enter if there was sexual play, and she needed to be taught about (how not to act out). They ignored T2 who had told them they shouldn't give into anything that floats by.

(It is important) to know normal vs. abnormal sexual urges which are stimulated by demons. T2 was not saying (for them) to be inhibited, but (to allow the child to) grow up chaste and (be allowed) a proper sexual life that is normal and not demonic.

This doesn't mean (to never) masturbate, but (the child) should not be walking around in front of people with (the) hand in (the) pants, it is not

proper. Now (this child) has 20 more demons in her. What to do? Is T2 to lie on the sofa and remove them again? It is not fun; as the torment T2 feels is perceived as pleasure in the other people. T2 knows what demonic urges are, and to her it is (torment). And if people use any more of their energies to create new (demonics) (then they will not be removed again).

In the Bible it says "*Beware of inviting them back, as seven times the number of demons will return finding the place swept and tidy*". Sometimes when we remove something, one will feel frantic and miss the demons, and then one would invite more. What (is there) to do?

One reason the demons use the sexual urge so much, is that (when) humans can't discern "*Good/Evil*", "*Holy/Unholy*", then they can rationalize (their actions) more easily.

"Sex Is Love" is carnal, and the thought is that "If someone makes love to me, it means they love me", which is romantic, and not overtly carnal, but it is just as deadly. Suppose a teenager has this, the first guy who says "I love you" she goes to bed with, as "sex is love". *This is destructive to those without a grounded personality*, because with the Sex is Love demon they become promiscuous. They try to find love (in that way). They are not motivated due to sexual desire, but from wanting love; and that is tragic as we see it all over the world. First it is tragic, and later they are embittered and think "Anyone who has sex with them has betrayed them if they don't get married".

T2 would like to see how far is (this tissue demon) development in a member of party.

Example: Look for a name. For example Se.

Ask “How many of these demons are inside and outside and (were made in) how many days?” There are four.

What happened was one hovered around her and she resonated with it, as she felt comfortable with it.

With any sexual expression these can dive right in (to the tissue). This could happen by doing something else, by reading a romantic book, or seeing a movie. A person who is susceptible to romantic demons should avoid the romantic stuff until they get over that weakness. Whatever (the action) she invited it through a personality weakness and a spiritual disorder. Romantic Obsessive Fixed Thought Forms are a *mental habit* which is part of the *tonal*. This was a tonal problem not a soul problem.

Example: This morning Aur was dowsing as Se, so **ask** “How many were hovering?” There were “Men will Betray Me”, “Life Is Cruel”, “Don’t Trust in Men, They will Betray”. A shrink would say she was betrayed, and that is now why she is suffering, but it is a decision on a *personality* basis whether a concept is true or not and it becomes a tissue resonance with demonic forces (if indulged) and that is why Aur dowses as Se as they both have the same demons around.

Example: Think of Rap: we get “Sex is Love (Lesbian)”, (which is renamed from the “Women Are Superior To Men”) and we are renaming “Male Mouth on Penis” as “Perversion One And Two”, otherwise it will get too kinky, and the dowsers would flip). **Ask** “How many demons were inside and out of (Rap), and how many were in the cesspool last night at 10PM?” Rap still had links with the cesspool accumulation of poison that was hovering over the group and the links kept contaminating the group.

There was a great battle in the heavens and the Holy Powers helped, with angels outside of our system coming in to help, and it was so much that T2 had to go to bed and fight in the ethers. It stopped about 6AM this morning. It was quite a dramatic cesspool. The danger was that it kept filtering down, hovering and entering members of the party. On most things, T2 and T3 can ask the students for help, with synergy. But these took powers above us, as there were so many. We have kept shoving stuff in the closet for months and willing it (sealed) off, but (the accumulation) would have overpowered us in times of great stress. We had to get rid of them eventually, but we didn’t have the skills to do it before now.

Question: Would it help to burn a candle (to remove) the vicinity demons?

Answer: Definitely and drawing them will help you practice dowsing and will (help you) detect (what is in) the vicinity.



If they are very subtle, and some don’t sound so bad, like names such as **I’ll Be Your Friend**.

This one has an underside of it, as you might think of someone as stern, then they are “not your friend” and “you are worthless”. Some are hovering around Ab. Why have they been hovering for five days? They are from someone and being fed by someone else; not a member of the party: female. Looks like his Lower Eye of God and sexual centers have holes in them. This is where they are trying to get in.

Ask “How many holes you have over the pelvis on a corpse level?”

The (demons) think that when you are a tired they will dive in, but they are linked to other people.

Ask “How many people are these linked to?” The problem is if you destroy the demons, the line would still be dangling and they would still be crawling out.

To Do: go to the **Waveform Chart** (page 42) and get rid of the lines to the other people who are pumping them in. At this stage of manifestation we can do waveforms to remove them.

Until they hook in they are very ghostlike and can be disintegrated.

Get used to dowsing yes and no with up as Logoic Truth and down and not Logoic Truth.

Do: (Direct) your tongue up to the *Eye of God* to the *Monad* and dowsing with the *Monad* as it reflects with the tongue: Yes/Up, No/Down. Anything other than up is qualifying.

So ask “Are all of the lines gone?” No, because Ab has a web that goes through his Son Aperture.

These are not just lines as a pipeline, but a piece of Ab which has dropped off.

Or Ask “Is it a:

Droplet	Spider Filaments	Parts of Self Out	Broken/Not	Connections of any Consistency?
---------	------------------	-------------------	------------	---------------------------------



Example: One of these lines goes through Jma to Mca's corpse and has a link with a web through Ab. So Jma would show on Ab's corpse: **Religions Must Not Change.**

1) Look at Body Charts and

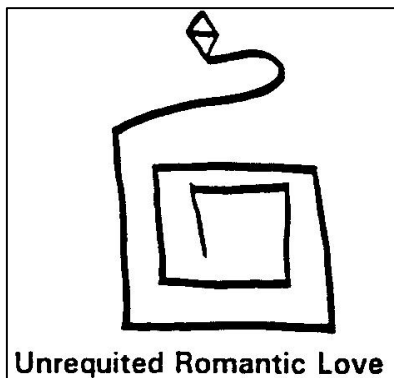
Ask "Where does Ab have a demon in him, or linked to someone else?"

It is like a zombie line left in.

2- "Does Ab have some sort of connection to someone (who dowses) as a demon?"

3- "How many people links (does he have) with elementals?"

4-Ask "Is it Gods will?" Yes, Ab has holy elemental lines to the children and that is acceptable. Dowse with your tongue, "Is it God's will?" In many ways Ab is serving as a guardian angel producer for people who are struggling and it is divine law. But the ones below in the charts, get rid of them. We don't want to have any lines that hook demonic energies into our form.



Illustrations like this (Egoic) are helpful.

For example, links to romantic obsession: the more you know about a demon, the better you are able to get rid of it. With a demon of romantic obsession; then check the Egoic charts, as they are very descriptive of Demonic forms.

Example: Cel has elemental demonic names: "Sex is Love/This is Killing You/Holy Spirit Receiver is A Whore/Female Raping a Man/There is No God/Masochism/Sex Itch/Holy is Evil/Belief There is No Evil/Love of Form."

Ask "How many of "Sex is Love" and Feels Dead/Create own Reality" are inside her tissue? And they may (each) have a different face. One demon has different patterns. "I am worthless" has been there for five days.

TO CLEAR:

1-Ask: "Who was the primary creator?" "How many in (corpse tissue) and outside?"

Only two are in, so check the body parts where they have crawled in: the sex organs and brain.

These demons can crawl in the eyes and mouth, just through watching a movie or talking to someone over the phone. They can crawl into the tailbone. Ask "How many demons (are present after) talking on the phone?"

Chart: Holy Elemental Patterns

HOLY ELEMENTAL PATTERNS

Devotion To God	Holy Devotion To A Person
Recapitulation - Acceptance Of The Loss Of Lower Self	Holy Devotion To An Idea
Holy Devotion To An Icon	Desire To Do God's Will

It has to be physical act to precipitate these demons.

Example: After talking to an old boyfriend on the phone,

Ask "How many demons live inside his body?"

The reason we get different numbers is that we are dowsing different stages of maturation. We can dowse a ripe demon which is a full blown shape of a devil; which looks like snakes or (one of the) evil cabala.

Man was created in image of God. A holy creation would be an angelic humanoid form that is radiant and when we are seeing an angel it looks like we are seeing light radiations that go out from the head and shoulders that look like wings.

Throughout history, because the spine has connections that are holy or unholy, and because the yin and yang poles of light come out of the spine, they have appeared as the wings--but the angels themselves should look humanoid.

If we are created in the image of God, than it would be a fairly healthy human physical image which would be closer to the image of God; with two eyes, one nose, one mouth, two hands and with five fingers each; which would be the image of a step down version of the faces of God.

If we go to the Bible and read about Adam and Eve, (we find) there were tribes put on the Earth that represented Adam and Eve. So there are different races that each had a face of God (which were) representing their location. So for that reason, one can't say that God looks Norwegian, Cambodian, or anything, because the different faces of God over the globe would be depicting the main races. The key thing is, if person has a greatly distorted appearance then you might think of genetic diseases. The sins of the father don't corrupt (or cause) major genetic disorders.

It is very interesting, and you don't want to blame anyone for this, but a holy soul could have entered a defective form. Soul and genetics are what cause a person to look different. For example, (T1 knew of) one set of twins, where one kept dying and the soul (finally) departed. Her appearance became so different from the other twin it was remarkable, and her behavior as well. One twin looked like a bird, and the other was like a rat, physically. (They both) looked lovely, but one was etherically strange, where physically things would happen like all of her teeth fell out, and the metabolism went haywire. There were weird physical things that didn't make sense if you think of twins, that twins don't usually have.

The soul interacts with the genetic predisposition, to produce a physical effect of a person that is similar to the production of elementals. Evil elementals look ghoulish and anti-evolutionary. If someone looks like they have an animalistic tendency, what they produce is animalistic (elementals).

This is why T2 has long warned us about Native American and pagan worship because they encourage reproduction of unholy animal egoics. These are linked to demigods and evil sources.

Example:

When looking at Cel, and thinking of when she was talking on the phone (to an old boyfriend) ask:

1-How many ties does she have to her past self? Many.

2-How many ties to the (old) boyfriend?

3-To his current self?

4-Now find a location on the body where she has one of the demons. Look at the tailbone.

5-What year is it in? 1990, 1983 and 1957. The reason for 1957, is that so many relationships that we have, take us back to primary parent/child conflict things. We intertwine our love relationships with parental concepts of male and female. T2 is not into psychoanalysis, but she is saying to check the tailbone every day, morning and night for what year it is in and waveforms will get rid of a lot of the contamination.

Once these (demons) take root, it may be very hard to remove them without divine intercession. Even zombies have them and they don't have to have a soul. These are usually fed by forming vampire connections to ensouled people, or demigod batteries, or along that line.

Personality is the key, find the weakness of personality that invited demons.

We must be ever vigilant to strengthen our personality and purify it. When you come home from work, or from a group, you will be covered by elemental demonic names. Some can be full-fledged demons.

Checking another student:

1- Ab's house, how many are in his house?

2-**How developed?** There is one 100% solidified demon.

When they are only 10 % developed they are easily removed through waveforms.



Example: Because of her hard work in California, Sn was sorely tormented by demons. **Check** how recent (these were made). Over and over T2 has endeavored to “sweep our houses”, but it is reaching a time where we need to sweep our own house. If you have a lot of demons (in the vicinity), you will get a “swimming” sensation. You may have to think of one location at a time, like the bedroom.

Temperature is a good indicator. Since you know how to check your houses and how to be wary to not invite them in, (then you should know) if a demon of gluttony is in the room, and you start digging into the candy bars and eat, you would be inviting gluttony demons.

Say prayers and ask the holy powers to help clear our homes and ourselves of these things so we may go forth fresh and new. Any type that is against the divine plan: remove.

Pray: That our forms receive only holiness and that we align with law and virtue and nothing else.

Chart: Manifestation of Form Chart from “1994 March”

MANIFESTATION OF FORM CHART (from March, 1994)

	Getting weaker	Getting stronger	<table border="1" style="font-size: 0.8em;"> <tr><td>Willed desires</td><td>Synergy power</td><td>Out-of-sight egoics</td><td>Evil Being connection power</td><td>Holding shadow event</td></tr> <tr><td>Plans</td><td>Spoken word</td><td>Idle thoughts</td><td>Individual souled person egoics</td><td>Desire substance</td></tr> <tr><td>Pattern</td><td>Written word</td><td>Monadic</td><td>Spirit shadow</td><td>Corpse/etheric</td></tr> </table>	Willed desires	Synergy power	Out-of-sight egoics	Evil Being connection power	Holding shadow event	Plans	Spoken word	Idle thoughts	Individual souled person egoics	Desire substance	Pattern	Written word	Monadic	Spirit shadow	Corpse/etheric	NOW 
Willed desires	Synergy power	Out-of-sight egoics	Evil Being connection power	Holding shadow event															
Plans	Spoken word	Idle thoughts	Individual souled person egoics	Desire substance															
Pattern	Written word	Monadic	Spirit shadow	Corpse/etheric															

Past (see past weeks)	Monday	Tuesday	Wednesday	Thursday	Friday	Saturday	Sunday	Future
9. Physical manifestation								Hour
8. Condensation into physical form								Day
7. Etheric stream of manifestation								Week
6. Half-formed ghost of manifestation								Month
5. Gaseous state of manifested outcome								Year
4. Collection and shaping of free floating cosmic dust molecules into gaseous cloud to create an outcome								
3. Law of Polarity application - resistance against something, an opposing force								
2. Willed desire to create an outcome (evil or holy)								
1. Catalyst - Produced by synergy of Virtues interacting with monadic fluid								
Disintegrated ↘								

None	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
------	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----

None	10%	20%	30%	40%	50%	60%	70%	80%	90%	100%
------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	------

Arm vs. Core	Harmful	Beneficial
--------------	---------	------------

No	Neutral	Yes	Do not deflect	OK	Heal	Disintegrate	Research	Deflect
----	---------	-----	----------------	----	------	--------------	----------	---------

We need to readjust the older charts for the books. For example the **Manifestation of Form Chart** that we have used, starts as a *Catalyst* from a *Seed Act*, then goes to *Gaseous*, *Etheric* and *Condensation* etc. Between #7 and #8, we have a physical seed act that occurs, so that an 8th degree condensation and 10th degree is physical condensation. We can then see how progressed these demons are, and we could **write in SEED ACT**.

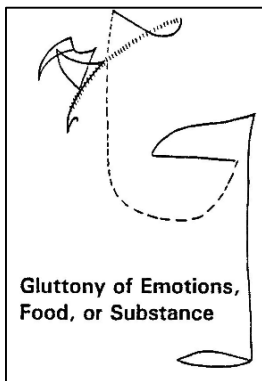
T2 wants to remind us, we could be swimming in a sea of disorder, and if we do not invite it, we can hold ourselves pure and chaste above the disorder. We have to learn how to do that, and how to teach it, as this society doesn't teach this. It is not (a question of) teaching "Don't lie, or steal", but “*What it is like to create or feel a demon around you and how to deal with it?*”

(We need to teach) how to deal with anger building up. Why are kids so destructive and why do they torture animals? It may be these demons are on them and they listen to them. Then they do a seed act, perhaps a turtle today and a human in ten years.

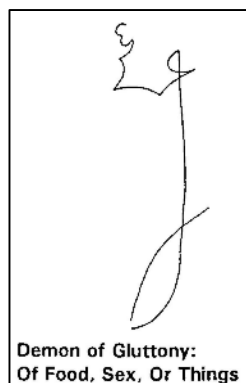
We have a big job in figuring out these teaching tools out and getting them out to people who are able to teach them *and making them palatable enough* which is a real dance as most of the Earth doesn't want to think there is evil. They want to think that "Everything is beautiful in some/all ways". (They want to think that everything is) beautiful and that they don't want to accept the responsibility to help the Earth be holy.

Under the Manifestation Chart put "How developed is this order or disorder?" as it could be a holy elemental.

Dowse the polarity up and down. Under "food" put "substances, tobacco, drug/alcohol addiction" etc.



(A) Demon of Gluttony could also be emotional gluttony. Many people are emotional gluttons and not food gluttons. In a final rendition of the book, make sure the "Gluttony Demon" is *emotional/physical or substance* as well. The first design on the left is more emotional, the one that says only Gluttony".

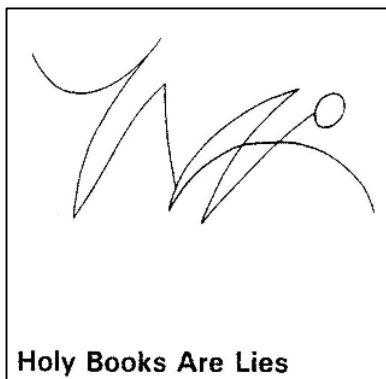


(The) Demon of Gluttony is more strongly food, sex and things, which replace the oral needs and neediness, i.e. "Mother didn't give enough breast feeding or love." That is crap because a person is a glutton from a demon invited through a seed act.

Example: Forr has a demon of gluttony/emotional; a ripe one in his body. These elemental drawings have nuances. If you find one, you have to **Ask:**

"What did I do to invite it?"

Stop and think, because the name given is a common aspect, but it may be that (your is) something a little more subtle.



You might think "Why would anyone have **Holy Books are Lies** Demons?" But you could dowse anyone in (any) church that has this in their corpse tissue. It is like "God didn't answer my prayers. My father died even though I prayed!" They think prayers don't work and holy books are lies. They still go to church. Maybe they cursed at the Bible and said: "This is just a bunch of crap".

Book Reference: "Hostage to the Devil" Malachi Martin

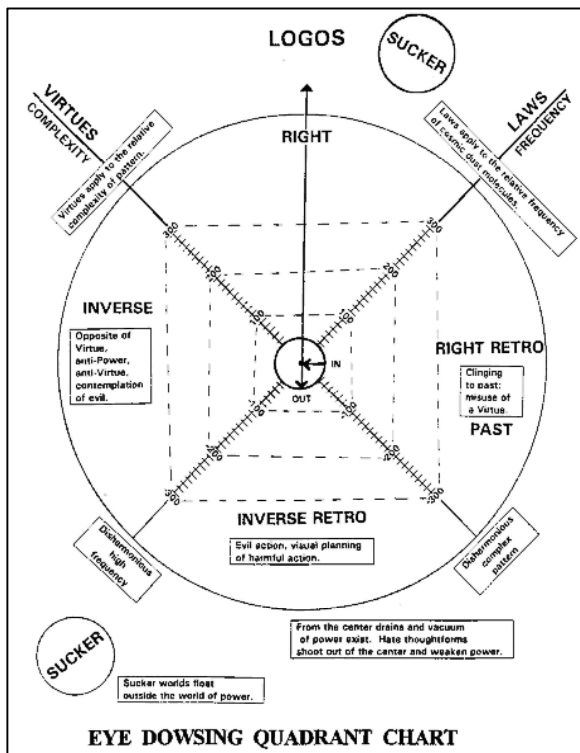
It is a seed act that invited it. Some are not demons that you created, but they are created from fallen beings and fallen angels which are huge. The reason for massive demonic possessions, like in the book **Hostage To Devil** (which is an excellent example of major demonic possession) is by being (assaulted) from huge cesspools of Fallen

Demons, Fallen Angels, Asuras or from humanity. *And each person in that book gave illustrations on how they invited them.* Don't think that everything Malachi Martin says is right, however, as he doesn't see completely clear, but he sees very clearly, and he was a very good priest.

When you walk past someone, stop and think

"How many unholy elementals of any kind are in that person's body?" and

"How many are 100% manifested?" Practice this. Dowse the number with the eyes.



Study the New Quadrant Chart (*Diamond shape also on Page 9*) and practice what is appropriate and what is Inverse Retro, as it is tilted to fit your face. If you are looking at it, you can dowse with your eyes. The Upper Right Hand Quadrant is now straight up and if you are dowsing with your eyes and the Upper RHQ would be *up*. Inverse is *left*, Right Retro is to the *right* if Inverse Retro, is straight *down*.

How to test that you are seeing correctly is by thinking of Jesus and where would He be on this chart? If your concept of Jesus is not correct, then your eyes would go to Right Retro; with a fixed concept of Jesus that is not correct. The concept of Jesus should not be deviated at all within the concept of eye dowsing. Your eyes have a natural range between the physical eyes.

Example: Think of Hitler and where are the eyes pulled? With sucker worlds your eyes will be pulled in all directions.

Example: Think of a picture of the pope, and this may be easier than Jesus, as people's ideas of Jesus are often wrong.

Example: Think of the kids around this building: Inverse Retro and Right Retro.

Example: Think of something closer to home and make sure your apertures are in the right place, that you are *Thinking* in the chest; *Desiring*, *Willing/Intending*, *Trusting* and *Seeing* in the right places.

Example: There is a tissue resonance of (a student's) flesh, with Ri. **Ask** "How old is this sucker world?"

Look at the elemental charts and see “*What is the major characteristic of these sucker worlds?*”

What is most interesting, is that they seem to have been created in a matter of hours. This one feels like a link to Mag, so check her corpse resonance. Someone in our party has sent energy to Mag then to Ri who then created to sucker worlds. T2 had turned the spigots off to them. This is an unknown ensouled person. (A child) has a line into an unknown ensouled person with an etheric body line. This is a web with a line from Forr, a Right Retro line; because he was thinking they have souls. Was it a weakness? It is on the Personality Chart, on “thought control”.

Example: Ask “How aligned is Forr’s thought control with his soul force?” (See chart page 35).

If his soul has 100 pounds of pressure, **ask** “*How much of thought pounds of pressure is in his personality?*”

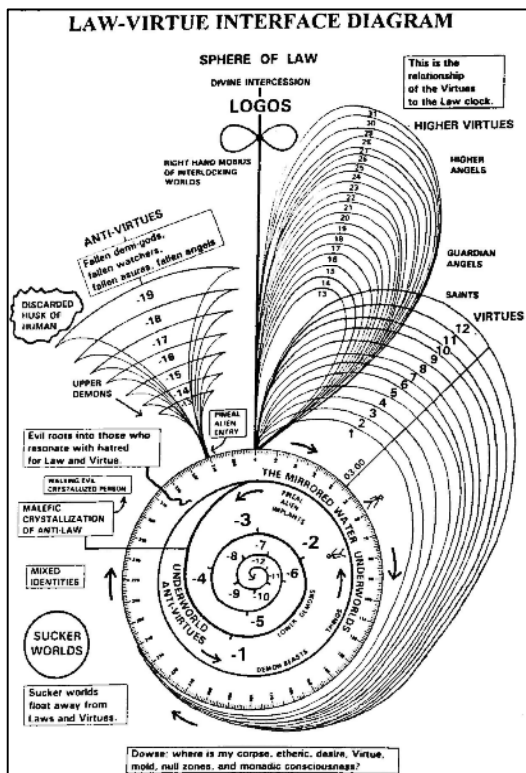
“What percentage is aligned?” So if his personality thought control should be equivalent to his soul force, it is higher.

If (the soul) is 70% (to the thought control), there is a gap. He didn't think of Mag per se but maybe at night some part of him--as we think in our sleep--was wondering how she was doing. This happens to T3 as well. Our minds wander in our sleep and it can seem very benign, but then we get there with our etheric body and thought projection and there is something there that *grabs* you.

That is why checking yourself in the morning is so important. Your thought control is not as good during the night, and you will be contaminated until you have perfect thought control. **Ask specifically** “*How many thought lines have I thrown out and how many connections to people?*”

Now we can check the corpse of Ri and we don't get anything. Your eyes would just sit there (when gazing at the chart), which means the spigot line is turned off. If a person is extremely disharmonious and brings a lot of poison into the group, T2 may turn off the spigot until they straighten up. But she can't let anybody else go into the sewer. You will get a dull response (when looking at the revised chart) if no one is hooked in.

Example: Think of someone who strongly torments you at work or whatever. Top has one from Mag, but nothing on her. It seems to come through her, though she doesn't have anything. It is a Mag archetype. You can check these as to their nature. **Ask** “*Is she receiving power from someone?*” A chain that ends up on Ri has a battery on him. Ri has a **Stored Battery Energy** that is linked through Mag to Top. Remove the battery on Ri.



Look at the chart in the book with the Logoic information and illustration: The Law Virtue Interaction (page 15 in AED II, page 8 in this book) and:

Ask: “Where is this power that Ri is using that is webbed into the group with ties to T?” It is way off the map which means it must be an unholy battery, with stored sparks from ensoulment or something.

On this chart, one can dowsing a lot of things. Think of a channeler that you know i.e. JF/H and ask “Where is he coming from right now?” It seems the very center of the underworld. SC is a discarded husk of a human at this point. At one time he was in the center, but now he has nothing.

A discarded husk of a human will not be filled with holiness, so any old thing that enters him will (give him) power. For example, it could be a demon that enters the husk and tries to get him to talk people into foul living. (Examples are) “Advocating homosexuality”, “Don't limit yourself on who you choose to love”, “She is coming from fallen watchers, trying to entice people to destroy themselves”. If people have outrageous behavior, then demons can enter right and left, with the invitations.

References: Edgar Cayce; Jane Roberts; *Course in Miracles*

Question: Dowzers respect **Edgar Cayce**. He is considered a holy man, where did his writing come from?

Answer: It goes up and slightly to the right (if you go back in time). He was

a holy man of somewhat cloudy (vision), but he was holy. As to the value (of his books) now, she gets to the right and somewhat down as though his writings wouldn't apply a lot now. It would be very retro to study Cayce now. A lot of things discussed then were about physical cures. This is the time to focus on spiritual cures. For his time he was not an unholy person.

For Jane Roberts, the energy is so evil: “Seth”. It is interesting the channeled writing that comes out of the books of one, three or four are from alien communications: “RA” (sic). The first book actually seems to T2, although not completely clear, as if some of it was mistranslated—it was primarily from a decent source. The 2nd and 3rd books seem to be from many sources. The person who entered the body couldn't hold a line and the demons entered and spoke. It killed her.

If you read a lot of stuff, dowsing everything with your eyes that you read. Does it have a Logoic pull to it, as to truth and untruths? If you check the Course in Miracles, you get a very retro feeling about it. When it written it was retro and up, but it was incomplete. In context would have been appropriate for a (certain) level (of soul), but it was not complete. As for the priests that worked with T3 (in New York) they knew the woman who wrote the Course in Miracles and towards the end of her life she became crazy, alcoholic and depressed because she realized that in no place in the book did she speak about holy suffering; that there is a place for holy suffering and purification. The whole theme in the book however, was that if you suffer, there is something wrong with you, and because of that, people were led astray. There was not enough (spoken about in the book about) responsibility (in a person's) behavior. It is fundamentally good material, but it has to be taken in context; (which is) unfortunate for people.

Ask “How beneficial would the Course in Miracles be to anyone in this room?” Not at all beneficial. (However) for someone who is totally out of control mentally and emotionally, i.e. Cec; he would benefit, as he has done things to plot T2's death. He is so full of murderous obsession. He would do well with (learning how to let go of) grudges and not hating or wishing harm to anyone. Cec needs (such a book) because he is rationalizing his behaviors, his destructive behaviors.

Ri doesn't need anything that empties his mind. If he empties his mind the demons would come in. Once one's (spiritual) studies (have become) advanced, it is hard to go back to simplistic reading. The Hanna Kroeger book is good. The Celestine Prophecy is rather weak. It is weak and does not have a lot of potency for us, it is retro.

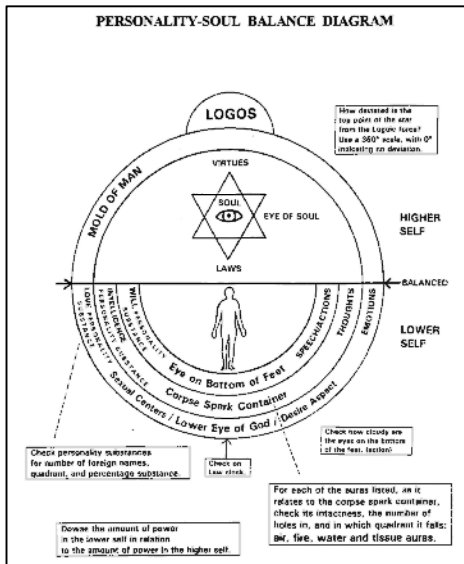
When you use the Eye Dowsing Quadrant Chart (page 53), practice thinking (about your question while holding it) in front of your face. With the quadrant chart (tilted in such a way) you will get a clearer picture. Hold the chart up to your face for a clearer answer. You can measure *Intensity* on the 1-100%.

Example: Tammy Baker 100% Inverse Retro with not much power. Think of the corpse (tissue) of each person mentioned. (Chances are the) corpse has multiple links.

Add to the chart “Mixed Identity” and “Multiple Locations”. You could have pulls in different locations.

Put a 1-100% strip underneath the chart and ask “What % (of the corpse) is in this quadrant?” Check yourselves.

Example: Ask for Gar’s corpse liver. She has a water line from her liver to someone in the house where she is at. Disintegrate it. And then see where it is. With a lot of these connections, your organs will mess up if you have A-F-W-Sex/Tissue lines out, due to emotions.



Example: Then check yourself on the **← Personality-Soul Balance Diagram** also on page 38): Ask: “What weakness do I have if I am putting out these lines: A-F-W-Sex/Tissue?” You can dowsing an answer with your tongue.

Question by student: For someone who takes the book (*Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts II*) and sees this chart, would there be (in the book) specific questions for them to ask? It is so different being here and asking the specific questions which relate to the chart vs. just seeing the concept and using the chart in the book. T2’s questions are so precise.

Answer: We are still formulating the questions (for the book) today.

(Note: Combination charts are in the back of the books

Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts I, II, III)

Example: Ask “How many lines (out/in) to the Corpse spark from the past self?” If you eliminate (this student’s) ties to past self, her spark crawls up (the Quadrant Chart) even though she may still have demons. It may not be to past self, but due to Air, Fire, Water, Sex, Tissue and Desire Substance.

Example: T2 has desire substance in her that is pulling (the corpse spark) down. She has lines from Je into her corpse spark; desire substance lines. Endeavor to keep the corpse clear.

Example: One person still has demons in the corpse spark. The holy beings would not remove them because they went against **free will**. This had to do with “meditation”, “create own reality” and it had to do with Se. This person is repeatedly hooked into Se and one of the big reasons is that Se has a strong tendency to analyze her dreams. (There is an aspect) of over analysis (where it becomes) a difference between reviewing something and wallering in it.

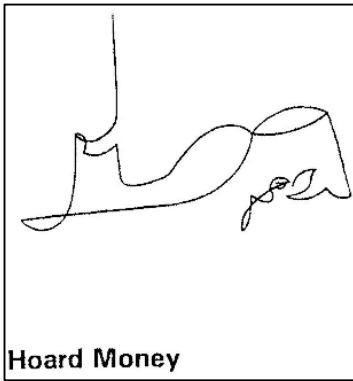
The only way to analyze your weaknesses is by being profoundly impersonal.

Example: Aur has been trying to find her weaknesses but it has (become too) personal. If one *feels*, one *shields*, or else one feels like someone else is attacking. She felt vulnerable by (---) and held onto the demons, and the Holy Beings don't remove anything against free will.

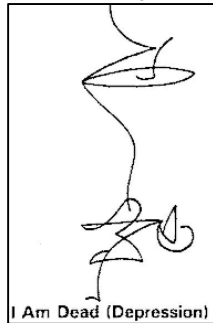
This (situation) has a nuance. This has a concept like “*Se is so holy, if Se can fall then I can fall*”. In other words she is comparing herself. This is a demon of comparison, it is like saying “*I’m as bad as Se, I’m as good as Se*”, which is like saying “*I am Se*”. That is like an embedded personality. “*I wish Se was me*”, “*I wish I could be as powerful as Se.*” (The last thought) was created months ago with a concept.

Sometimes people can be very powerful, but if they have a **fatal flaw** of willfulness, they can't stay in the group as that can be dangerous. Se’s fatal flaw was keyed into wishing her husband “out of way”, and money issues. It was an embedded idea (going against) “Thou shalt not covet”.

We must accept ourselves while striving for purity. *Never compare another person’s weakness or strength (with your own).* Often a person’s greatest strength can be their greatest flaw, and it caused Aur to turn in on herself and caused great destruction to her spiritual anatomy. The Holy Powers have tried to clear us over and over, but if we want to hold on, then “hey”. Aur may pray to get over the demons she has created in wishing she were Se; because she coveted.



Example: Nob held onto a demon. **Hoard Money:** *"If I have money I am myself"*. You can dowse the truth of that statement with your eyes. You can say a statement is representative (of a person).

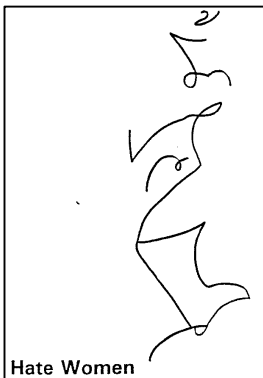


Example: JaB: *"I am dead", I'll never make it"*.

In one way T2 wants 'death to be our advisor' and for us to be on our toes, but don't say 'My name is Muerte' already! He is saying he will never be successful as a saint, which is a concept he has held onto.

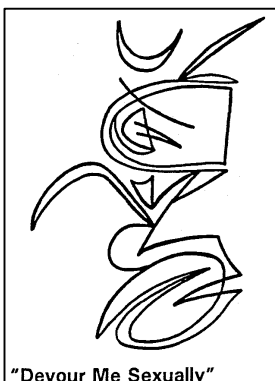
These are actually demons inside you. If your corpse spark is (not) bad, these should (only) be demons inside you.

Pray for deliverance this afternoon, because there may be more.



Example: There is a **"Hatred for women"** obsession for Sn and *"I Am My Own God"* (see page 45) You could dowse "How long they have been in (her corpse spark)?"-4 months. You can think of "Hatred for women" as more nuanced, such as "Women are always to be shit on, and victimized. They have to force their way in the world because women are helpless". These are aspects she has to be delivered from. These are demons that she has refused to be released.

Example: For Cel, there are *"Rape of the soul"*, *"Romantic love"* and *"Greed"*-- not for money but for experience and thrills. There is a lust for life gone a little haywire with *"Murder ideas that are holy"*. A complex of demons that T2 would call (an old boyfriend), from her holding on to him in the past, which has (created) a complex of demonic energies. Somehow she thought to herself "Oh, we had a great time", but they were actually manifestations that now would be very unholy.



Example: Ab has **"Devour Me Sexually"**, which is part of himself out to someone who is hatching demons. It may be coming in on holy angelic lines from his son, who needs deliverance from corpse (demons). **Ask** "Where does his son have this nest (of demons) on his body parts?" Pray for deliverance as an intercessor.

Some of you can pray to clear others, but always preface it with:

"If it is God's will, I pray to be an intercessor to deliver (a person) from demons."

If you preface your request with this prayer, then (the person) will not be cleared if it is not God's will (or goes against free will). There is a holy elemental line (been given) to keep the son on the straight and narrow, but the line is getting toxic and you can **ask** *"How toxic is the line?"* because they do build up toxicity. Most people walk around with this (contamination) all the time and (they) have to be cleaned, particularly New York City.

Example: Ca has *"Hate women"*, *"Spiritual study will bring disaster"*, *"Masochism"* and *"There is no God"*. She has seven (corpse spark) lines out and none of them are holy to two different people that are pumping these (demons) into her. These are people who are known to her.

It is good to have personal charts made up of people you have known, who you work with and the kids, then you can trace anybody you are thinking of. It is easier to clear if you know where these are coming from.

Example: There are water lines out. Water lines relate to desires. Study the text (in *AED II*) with the **Personality-Soul Diagram**. We have water lines that are funneling back elementals and disordered energies into here that are 50% ripe. See if you have something out and get rid of the lines as they funnel crap back in.

Example: B is going to the *left* on the Eye Quadrant Chart with a line of Air *in* that he invited. Somehow this is coming out of a sucker world. It is a personal sucker world related to his ex-wife. There is some kind of identity complex of demonic energies that is holding him back that needs to be released: *"Avoid the presence of holiness"*, *"I am my own god"*. You might dowse these over and over if the pattern is repeated. **Pray** that the sucker line from the sucker world be removed, and that the demons which are 30% developed and the poisoning corpse spark, that it be delivered.

Remember to use the Eye Quadrant Dowsing to check yourself periodically.

Example: Check the Air Container of a student's body. He has shot out all of his air. Check if the air container is ruptured. (These demons) can make you rupture so that you don't have any air prana. For this student, the Air Container is starting to reform, just as you became aware of the problem.

Often if you know something is (in bad shape), it starts to clear up even if you don't know the reasons.

Check: Air lines to the *Past, Persons, Place and Things*.

Ask: For also for Fire and Water lines. These are easy to do when you are out walking.

Check *A-F-W-SexTissue, Corpse Spark; "Alignment" and "Intactness*
For "Broken phone lines to God".

Ask "How many connections from *Personality to Soul* are split?"

If you feel uncomfortable, it may not be something evil, it may be something holy trying to break up something in your body. **What to do if you get a wave of nausea?**

Check: the polarity on the Eye Chart and see if you look *up*.

Ask: "Where is God, where is Satan, where is holiness?" (This is a way to check the accuracy of your dowsing). When you take a walk check all of these things.

Check one vertebrae at a time and you will be amazed at the (amount of) disorder; check the tailbone.

Example: One person's tailbone is missing because it is in another world space of disorder.

Check the bones. Bones in general are a major indicator of spiritual disorder. One person's tailbone was out because all of the body structure was resonating *down*. Check on the Condition Charts *out/in*, or ask to clear it with the Four Powers.

Question: Can you *will* them up as an exercise, to align yourself?

Answer: If you have demons, then find out how progressed they are. With superficial crap do the waveforms.

Write *More/Done* on the charts (to know when the clearing is complete).

The more dowsing you do by thinking or looking at a chart; If you use a chart enough even in your sleep you will clear yourself by using an etheric chart in front of you. The other night with the **Logoic Loops**, T2 could see herself dowsing on a chart as she was wondering through the worlds, and she was dowsing on the chart so as to translate to her conscious mind as she was flying through the air.

T2 wants us to have the charts as transparencies.

Memorize your charts, all of the fire waveforms and other aspects.

Then you can autopilot, and you will truly have power to keep yourself clear.

You can't have power unless your dowsing is done ritualistically. You have to bring the dowsing physiologically into the body, to incorporate it. When you are walking around, have the new Eye Dowsing Chart in front of you. (Practicing) *up* is holy, and *down* is not. Do that 100 times a day to practice, then when we are flying in the night will see a buddy in our dreams, and we will get a *down* pull. We will shudder and pull away.

The night world has demons that lure you into destruction by taking on the faces of people you have loved to tempt you into disorder. If you get an automatic repulsion response, you will pull away. You will not do it at night unless you do it consciously during the day. With people on the street, practice thinking of people to get the feeling (of repulsion or attraction) slight or major. (Ask yourself the question) whether to go to a movie or look at a poster, and **Ask** "How would it make me resonate? *Up, Down, Inverse or Nothing?*" If you get no response and it is neutral, with a sense of enjoyment then it is ok.

Example: Pick up a book, such as one by Brother Lawrence. **Ask** "How helpful is this? "Would this help St?" Yes. The problem is, would she read it? No. She would think it too simple as it is strongly devotional, but sometimes people need devotion to focus their energy so that they don't create malefic links. You could check all of us.

For other exorcism methods,

1-**Ask** if (the method) removes tissue demons, or vicinity demons.

2- Does the method remove or minimize simple or early-stage, light egoics? Waveforms would be more effective.

3-**"White Light"** around you doesn't reflect your responsibility for having drawn them in, so they could still be a couple of feet away. What happens if you fall asleep? They can return.

4-**Ask** if the person doing (a clearing method) is a **Husk**.

(A Husk is) someone with multiple controllers and things just float through him. He could be doing more harm than good,

5- What does the "White Light" come from? In one person's case it is strongly *Inverse*. People think the White Light is generically good, but what one man calls White Light, it could be different from what you think White Light is.

Lucifer is the prince of light, ask "Is this a satanic White Light?" It might be only creating a waveform that makes people feel safe, as it shoves uncomfortable things a few feet away, and they think (that method) is so powerful and all you have to do, as soon as your guard is down (the demons, etc.) will return. (However, using this method) would make someone feel like the "Man Who Would Be King" and all powerful. So, using White Light leads people astray by initially appearing as helpful in that they feel more comfortable. It is a false sense of security and a **False White Light**.

Is there a simplistic White Light? No. God is far more powerful than something that can be envisioned as White Light. This is kindergarten visualization that is used for people to feel safe. Or they might say "Just ask your guardian angel." That is fine for children. These people are trying to use a term which is used in simplistic metaphysics to lure them into a false sense of security so they can relax and then in sleep (the demons) can dive into them.

This exorcist (who T2 is referring to) is a Husk chock full of demons, fueled from the people on whom he supposedly puts White Light. His is an energy pattern that can hook up a network of people so that the ensouled become fuel for those without souls. You can dowse it out. What would he do? If he is teaching a child molester, would he say "Put the white light on, buddy, is all you have to do."

Everyone wants something external to plaster on the body so they don't have to change their ways.

T3 states: Anyone can go to the supermarket to a certain aisle to relieve their pain with aspirin. "If you buy this, you are home free". It is an inverse attitude about everything

T2 states: If you hook yourself up to electronic generators, they will throw out the demons, but where would they go? This (teaching) is showing you how to dissolve them without a machine. Tw could make a machine with electron waveform generators, and they would work!

But the whole thing for us to face is that we must be able to do anything without machinery and be able to teach it to those who don't have money so that (personal clearing is) readily accessible to people. With machines, we would have to have batteries that screw up and microwaves running them, and all sorts of things happen to mechanical devices. (Mechanical methods are) immoral as it was the human body that invited them in. The body has to drive them out.

T3 states: Addressing the cause, which is on a spiritual plane: if we don't address (the effects) with a spiritual perspective then ultimately we won't change the effects. It will change the superficial effects for the time being, but not the original causes, and it would not be addressing the plane of causation at all. T1 talked about that for years.

T2 states: (A former student said) "Trying to kick butts with the devil is out of our league and we need to leave it up to the spiritual exorcists; (we need to) to draw them in to assist us" -(Jo). Does he believe in God, or holiness on the Earth? No. Does he believe that one can control them? No. Does he believe that they exist? No. He thinks it is all garbage and he lost it. He blew his chance when he left here.

Others have said "It is too dangerous to do" and "It is too dangerous to do without guidance". They are lucky to have people who are brave enough to go into those realms for them. Without intercessors there would be no holy beings. (Such people) are ignorant. Present them these books and they will accept or reject them. If they reject them, then shake the dust off your feet and walk away. Send the books to Hmc. He has a corpse ability to regain a soul should he pray.

Question by student: Is there any potential for those who prefer mechanical methods or the fads like angel cards? Do they have a desire to see angels and learn about them, or is that more than the average person (would want)?

Answer: some people go from fads to fads but some part of them is still struggling to find the answers. When they find them, they will know it in their hearts, and they may be in those groups, or in no groups, but we hope they are called.

We do not know (what will happen when) the books are passed around. All we can do is present truly, clearly, in ways that people can understand and clarify something they haven't understood before and hope they accept it and if not, then we have done our best. No matter how few people accept this, if we are completely impeccable then we are a success. What matters is that we do our absolute best, and not be concerned with the outcome, but with our own impeccability.

During prayer T2 was reminded of the ugly duckling and how in the middle of transformation we may look at ourselves in the mirror (physically or) spiritually and feel so contaminated and so dreadful because we are like the ugly ducklings, and our peers would look at us and say “*Look how terrible he looks*”, or “*What is wrong with you? You look dreadful.*” Or we may think of ourselves that we look dreadful, but we are responding to spiritual change and our form reflects it. In the (Cosmic Law) prayer, it says “I am to allow the physical changes to occur, no matter what they are” (paraphrase). You may spend years looking in the mirror and not look good, reflecting shock, trauma, anguish, and it is like your old self is dying, with like rotten things coming out of your breath, eyes, hair and fingertips. You look at other people and the movie stars, and think that “They don’t look anguished” and you might think you are doing something wrong, as you feel corpse level pain. You might start thinking you are doing something wrong and something wrong, personally. (But it is) like the ugly duckling that was actually a swan being raised by ducks.

If you persevere and don't drown in a stream of tears, the swan will emerge. It is a matter of always looking forward to the swan and the holiness in you and not getting discouraged, knowing the holiness is there and somehow it has to mature. We have to come out of an egg of holiness and (we have to) refine it. When we become a swan in the middle of ducks we would still be compared to them as ugly. (They) have compared (themselves) to us, (yet) most people appear like some evil cabala, with animalistic characteristics. Even with plastic surgery, T2 can see spiritual emanations that shine ever out, and they still look bird-like and dog-like. It doesn't matter how many make-up artists and plastic surgeons you have, you can't hide some things. **Look at Madonna**, which is hideous that she has a name such as “Madonna”. Look at her face and there is something so repulsive about it. It is not like you (who are) clearing spiritual disorder with anguish associated (reflected in your face), but (for her there is) the enjoyment of anguish, thrill of anguish and thrill of death.

T2 doesn't know what we will write and edit (in the future). This is a group project, and it is great we have all of us to check and edit and we all have suggestions. Some person can say something and it dings, like holding the fan chart in front of the face. This is perfect with all of us working together, thinking in whatever realm we can help. We just keep plugging along and other people haven't gotten us down.

It may look like, why has there been so much persecution? Why is T2 wanted for child abuse and animal torture? Why are people working so hard to get her locked up? Why, if once associated with T2, do other people hate *you* so much? Sn and JaB saw that so clearly (in California). With just a glimmer of the thought that (Sn and JaB) had (an association) with the being they knew as T1, people (in California) became somewhat repulsed. It is because most of the world does not want to know what they are doing wrong. You would think though, if one was drowning, one would want to know how to swim.

There are people who don't want to drown, who *want* to know what is going on, who *want* to have a soul struggle, and we aim for them, and not those who are comfortable in (spiritual) death. (Not for those) with no torment in their (spiritual) death, because they have no desire for us. **Without some struggle there can be no reaching for divinity.**

T2 told us earlier what T3 had said about a woman and the Course of Miracles when he filmed the job in New York City, and how the author was despondent at the end of her life because she didn't address the issue of suffering. *And indeed if you struggle to help a drowning man in sea of disorder, there is no way to avoid suffering.* If you are sticking your hand into sea of (mirrored reflection) you will feel the disorder. T2 is hopeful we will have strong enough personalities, that we will not be pulled down.

It is interesting, the movie about family, starring Jeff Bridges, where he was fighting the ex-IRA bad guy who was blowing up innocent people. Bridges was a good guy in society, a good cop with a nice family, a job secure and exciting. With a nice wife and a nice child (there is a realization) that most people (in the world) see that it is such a comfort to have a nice job, child, wife and that one could lay down the head and rest with those things. *It is not the path of saints to do that.* Many people are able to be “pretty good guys”, and are able to do well in the world. They might “get rid of the bad guy” and then they still have a nice family and the world looks good to them with order in the universe, and with the ability to get rid of some bad guys. Then (it was) realized that saints don't have that comfort.

T2 is reminded of the icon that Si bought from the bookstore. It is as though the saints are standing in the mud under the ladder and praying for those on the ladder. It is as though the saints have to keep their eyes on heaven and they stay stuck in the mud to some extent. *The good cop can climb the ladder and be tormented by fallen angels, but the holy people are down (in the mud) praying for others.* **Saints** must be able to feel the mud at the lowest level of the ladder which includes the demonic forms included in exorcism. Saints must be exorcists and healers, standing with the bottom of humanity and they have hope and can see truly; while the good cop could look at his life and to some degree feel comfortable. He could rest on that step of the ladder, be a good cop with a nice kid and wife who could just rest in some degree, and when he died he could be comforted in that he did his best.

But a saint: Jesus said *"Foxes have their holes and birds their nests, but the son of man has no place to rest his head."* There is no rest for a saint. He must be ever moving toward helping his fellow man climb the ladder through intercession. He must be able to crawl up and down the ladder without ever once forgetting who he is. He must be able to descend to the underworlds without forgetting; or descend into the mud of demons and not forget. He must be able to endure the taunting sounds of babbling things from his past.

Movie Reference: "Shadow"

T2 is reminded of a movie Shadow. It was based on a comic book and it is very good because there is a good guy trying to get rid of crime and (he) was a dope dealer in the past and an opium smuggler. And then holy powers brought him (---) and said *"You have to straighten up and fight evil"*, and (he had been like) the Khan character before. When he was doing good, he would have nightmares of when he was evil and had killed people. The (dark forces) tormented him with his past, and said *"You are no better than Khan, who is your enemy, because you did the same things in the past."* During his nightmares he would peel off his skin and see Khan underneath.

(That is how the) dark forces work. They show you your past; they say *"You are no better than the common man, so give up"*. They work by showing you beautiful things in your past, how you were happy and now you are in pain. They say: *"If you didn't follow the saint path you wouldn't have pain now."* They show you a time (when you were) on Jacob's Ladder, and on the plateau, and how that was somehow comfortable with a sense of resting. And T2 knows this, as this corpse has experienced plateaus, and she knows the sensation of rest from (the lack of love), starvation, and whatever. And it could be that the corpse senses a love relationship, with material success or career success with no longer having to struggle to be a success. Maybe it is the birth of child and you think *"This is the meaning of life"*. Or it may be meeting a teacher and you think *"This is a plateau and the meaning of life"*. And then if you are very fortunate, you reach a level on the ladder where you fall into the arms of the saints that stand below in the mud and they say *"Now that you have achieved success on the ladders, how about helping us out and helping others reach success on their ladders to reach a realization of life?"*

The Buddhists say to *"In order to get over something, either forget about it, or do it completely; plunging headlong into it."* For example, sexual promiscuity (one is either) plunging or abstaining completely and it is never half way. This is a mutation of what Buddha said.

What T2 is saying is that the saint who has caught you says: *"Ok, you have reached a certain level on the ladder, do you have the guts to help other people climb? Can you keep their feet from falling through the holes in the steps as they climb? Do you have the courage to stand down here in the mud and do the exorcisms and see the crap that comes out of people without being traumatized?"*

Those people on the ladder who are looking up see wonderful things in the church. Those in the mud have to look down, as the demons crawl in the mud to grab the ankles (of those on the ladder), and you are knocking them down. It is a sacrifice and that is not comfortable. Sn and JaB can attest to the persecution that one receives. It is not just physical persecution, but verbal, auric rejection and they tried ridicule. Everything that society holds dear to a person's self-esteem, they will try to defile you in some way.

You can't survive the life of a saint unless you are a part of God. Nobody can tell you are ugly, stupid, a fool or worthless because you don't make money, or anything. Because if you know you are a part of God then you judge yourself by your link to the Logoic impulse. If you are not aligned to the Logoic impulse then you know it and you judge yourself and you say *"Lord help my unbelief"*.

The sirens from the past torment so greatly, you may find inundated with images, with thoughts and longings, and think *"Other people don't struggle with questions about keeping the soul, why must I must be crazy?"* When the hounds of hell try to tempt you away from a holy position, you must realize, remember to go back to the words of Jesus and the Bible in gospel *"Fear not those that kill the body but those that would kill the soul"*. If Jesus said that, then there must be a possibility of death of the soul. Jesus said *"An evil, adulterous generation seeketh after a sign"* (which means) they are wanting you to prove yourself as a sorcerer.

Get a red letter edition of the New Testament and every day read a few words. All of Jesus' words are written in red, so every night, read a few words which will comfort and sooth you. People with prosperity philosophies---they say *"If you can't manifest a home or a car, then you can't have much power"*. Remember the words of Jesus, where the birds and the foxes have homes, but the son of man has no place to rest His head. (This is to say that) it is not whether you have or don't have (material possessions), but whether you have in your heart and body an incorporation of divine teachings. And you always go back to the standards.

Everything (that is) taught you (here) you can track to something to which Jesus alluded or said. T2 can assure you.

This teaching has been expanded to soothe the intellectual mind with chart formats which (assists the) airy tendencies of the age, but it is rooted in the teachings of Jesus and that will comfort you to go back to the Bible and read this. T2 doesn't think there is a lot of use to read the Old Testament. However, the New Testament in particular, with words of Jesus as recorded in red by the saints, will help you. It will seem like you are reading the same thing over and over in each gospel, but there are nuances in the different disciples' writing that then do add nuance which would help to understand it better.

T2 doesn't think we could ever be fully comfortable (with the thought that we could) ever be safe or not rejected. Like the guy with the white light around him, what is his white light? If it is a guardian, who is it and where does it come from?

We need to look at (our spiritual refinement) as a continual struggle to

1- Identify disorder

2- Remove it.

If we ever become simplistic (in spiritual clearing methods) then we will have gone against change and expansion *out*. **Holiness** is like a cone and (ever expanding out/up), and from the holy teachers before Jesus, to a key point of Jesus' arrival, there was an outward cone of light, we could say expansive, and it was required because man has changed and (now) no longer can people accept the Piscean type teaching as shown by the world today. (We have to ask) why are people such a mess?

We have to look at each day as doing our best to not pollute ourselves and hold on to our saint status and facilitate the purification of humanity through education, and education as a primary goal. If we can form teaching materials in the age of communication (it will be) possible to impact a few key people to go forth and multiply. It is no longer reasonable for teachers to talk to a few people or huge groups, as murder is just as likely now as then. Jesus' disciples would take on His emanations so (that those seeking Jesus) would not to know which one to kill. Why, in the Garden of Gethsemane, did the Centurions ask "Which one is He?" To all (others) the disciples and Jesus looked alike so as to confuse those who had come to kill. Jesus knew that and that it was just a matter of time. There were no computers then or ways to translate information which was extremely volatile. If we look at how the leaders responded then, we can see why (they respond) now, with hostility and hate.

Anywhere standards are set and (there is no) apology or deviation because the (standards) are part of God (hostility occurs). The problem with churches is that they have done that: (apologized and deviated). The Catholics have tried to hold firm from the tremendous pressure within (and without). And the Protestants have degenerated more and more. "Anything goes", "Everything is mental", "(All is) Unitarian Unity", these are nothing more (than saying that God) is only an idea or a concept, and then it becomes satanic.

We have a long way to go. People are very comfortable with such concepts. (If we try to) convince people that being "comfortable" is not in their best interest, they won't like it. So the easiest way is through the written material and we go from there. We are continuing to find things out with our purification. It is T2 and T3's desire that we be purified as much as possible to hold onto the power that you have, to be intercessors for humanity.

Chromosome Clearing and Charts

THE CONCEPT OF THE CHROMOSOME (see chart next page), each one has three rings around it, like auric rings. Some people seem to have little demonic patterns/appendages that attach to the auric rings of each chromosome which are in a higher range of frequency and complexity and cannot be seen in a microscope.

(First of all) these go through the three layers of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. These go into the chromosomes and create a chromosome abnormality. This is something to look at in *Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts III* of the series.

This is very interesting because it is apparent that some people were born with **appendages** on the Father, Son and Holy Spirit rings that had webbed all the way in. The person might have been born with an outer ring appendage and then at a certain age (it might manifest). (And there are) 7 years for each "age".

The first 7 years is the Holy Breath, and that is why so (many children) have asthma or bronchial disorders.

The 2nd set of 7 years seems to be more the Father. We can't be logical about this. There seem to be boundaries, and there is a pattern for boundaries (problems to) start to show up on the/bones and spinal column.

The 3rd ring of 7 years is (the Son). (This will reflect in) kidney disorders, sexual center disorders, and some people were born with the appendage connection at the center already. They might be born (with this appendage) activated at the centers. If (the appendage) went all the way to center, then would it would be a **Tissue Integrated Demonic Pattern**. Where we could say it is a "sin of father miasmic" thing; fully manifested.

T2 suspects that the "**strawberry marks**" has to do with those. It may be the location where (the appendages) come in. Or it might be that for big birth marks of any kind, it is almost like it is coming into a person and embedded in the nervous system.

WE ARE REACHING A LEVEL OF PERHAPS BEING ABLE TO HEAL THE HOVERING PATTERN OUTSIDE THE INDIVIDUAL CHROMOSOME AND THE ONES THAT INVADE IT AS WELL.

Charts: Chromosomes, Quadrant; Law Clock; Check Lists

T2 thinks she needs to look at it with us here. (These Tissue Integrated Demonic Patterns) may not show in overt manifestation but (may) go in (cycles of) seven. There is a certain point in life, maybe the chromosome itself, after the first 21 years, (represent the) years it migrated inward and it gets more intense and the pressure gets greater as a person gets older. There may be a **Trigger Age** in combination with threes or sevens.

As far as years with an illness, look to see if there is a division of three or seven re.: Father, Son and Holy Breath (FSHB). This seems to be a key point and for some reason the seven years represent, probably, the chakras. T2 doesn't know. T2 and T3 need to look at those on us and tomorrow you may be able to dowse them yourself.

CHROMOSOME CLEARING:

A) If you are balanced enough, say you find a chromosome and you see an appendage.

This would be like a **Chromosome Fallen Being Appendage**. This is what we would start with.

Think of demons not as simplistically as "horned devils", but think of them as *multiple type beings*. We could start dowsing it as an elemental that you have created or as a fallen being not of human origin. It may be (composed of) types of demons with a generic name. We would call it **Demon appendage**.

B) Ask how deep the root goes and use the (auric) Chart of the Father, Son and Holy Breath.

Say you have a circulating demon and you had sex with someone with a lot of demons in them. The sex act seemed to penetrate the Holy Breath chromosome ring, and in some cases the sex act caused a penetration of the chromosome's normal protection and caused a deviation of structure that is slow to mature. It may take many years, or it could occur with birth, but they are contagious with the sex acts.

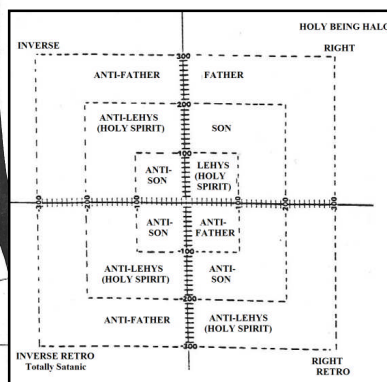
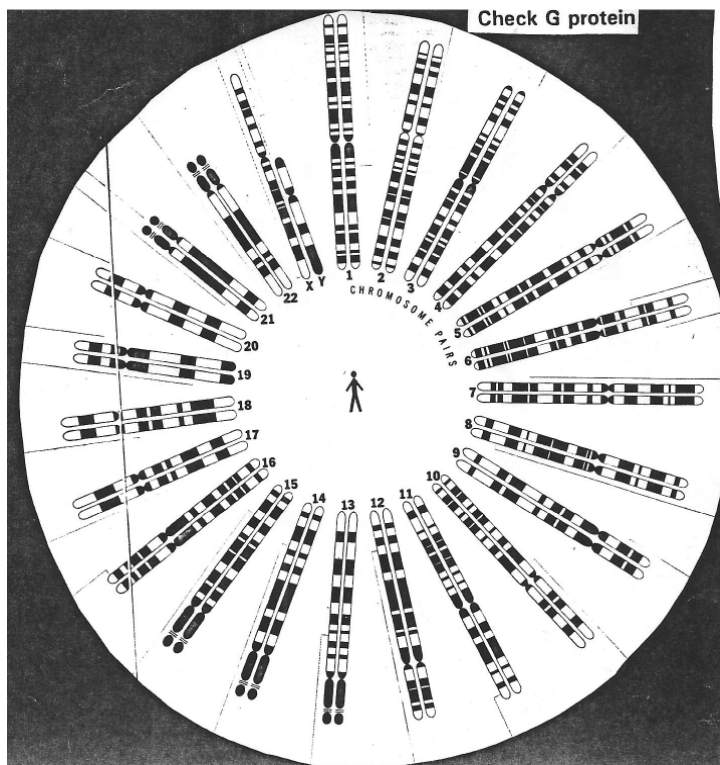
DO: 1) Locate the Demon on a Chromosome.

2) Locate the bottom of the Root, of 1st, 2nd or 3rd layers, which then start *manifesting* physical, emotion and mental symptoms like insanity or "Grandma's porch". For example if Grandma has a love for dogs and finds them homes, and even the dogs that don't work out, she finds home for them. I.e. paraplegics. One student is afraid (Grandma) will get rid of her on the porch.

3) How far (deviated) has it become?. I.e. an oblong shape off of the chromosome.

4) Look at pattern of chromosome and ask "Do I have any of these and in what quadrant?" Once the chromosome has gone bad and (the demon appendage has reached the) center, it will go Inverse Retro on the law clock.

CheckEach Chromosome



1) For "completely gone bad"/Inverse Retro.

2) If you have a disease (manifestation) as well, you want to know about it. This is a rough check.

3)- **Check** each ring (Father, Son, Holy Breath) with the **←Quadrant Chart** on the first Chromosome.

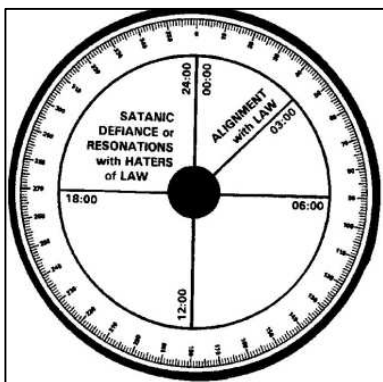
A) Check the Son ring first, then ask "Where am I on the Law Clock and Quadrant?" You want to get the ones that will give you trouble first.

b) Then look on the second ring, the Father, "Where on all the chromosomes...etc.."

c) The check the Holy Breath ring,

4)- Check for appendages which are attached on the outer side of a ring which haven't taken root. These are those just starting; trying to wriggle into the (i.e.) Holy Breath ring: **Chromo Fallen Being Hook Worm**. You can find

these on the outside of (FSHB rings) where it hasn't yet deviated the whole Chromosome.



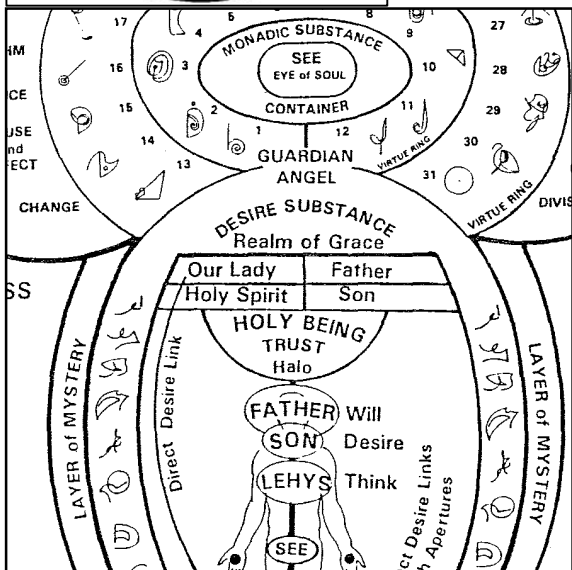
Others Appendages to Check:

Breath Batteries and Sea Batteries, this is where zombies are hooked in and these reflect the energies to do so. It is often soothing to watch a movie while clearing the chromosomes and you won't get so fried. During the good points of the movie, you can watch it. During movie lag points you can clear a chromosome. You can clear each chromosome on all three layers, or you can clear all the Chromosomes on one a layer at a time.

HOW TO CLEAR CHROMOSOMES:

There is a (new) type of "blasting" that is called **THE LAYER OF MYSTERY BLAST**. The Layer of Mystery is outside of the three rings (Father, Son, Holy Breath). This is a creative layer, and it is the same one that is around the body. Since every chromosome is supposed to be holy, in order for the "bad guys" to get to you, they have to erode holes in your Layer of Mystery.

← **Auric Layers Chart Portion** (See complete chart in Appendix)



1) Ask "How many holes are in your Layer of Mystery?" and "How many **Demon Hooks** are on your Layer of Mystery if hovering or digging holes?"

2) **Remember** Virtue blasting, as well.

It is assumed we are practicing that.

3) There is a Layer of Mystery Blast (that can go in)

Two directions: *in* and *out*.

There is a ring outside each chromosome and outside of each layer.

So (Demon Hooks represent) a thinning of all the chromosome (boundaries) and tissues.

First do a Layer of Mystery Blast *in* and then the *out* (for each layer).

This (blasting) won't get rid of the (Appendages) (that have been) driven

in. They will have to be dealt with separately. The Layer of Mystery Blasting will get rid of the Demon Hooks that have lines (out/in) that are sitting outside of each layer, which represent your biggest problem. With these lines you can (also) do waveforms.

4) **Find** which chromosome needs to be blasted by checking each chromosome on the law clock (Father, Son, Holy Breath) and you will see how polluted it is. Also dowse "*How many appendages are hanging off of each chromosome?*"

A lot of things that we are doing, T2 can't always say how it is done, but you can entrain (with T2 and T3) and when (the clearing is finished you will be able to) *see* it, or *feel* that it finished. On the inside (you can feel) something give, and you may have to look at it from the yin and yang perspective.

Yin and Yang perspectives are totally different and it has to do with how things are manifested and

The realm of the Layer of Mystery is linked with *up/down* and *in/out*.

Manifestation occurs *up/down* and *Yin/Yang*.

T2 can only see the Yin so T3 has to do the bulk of the Yang. The Yin (damage) is substantial in all of us, and you can see how far into the tissue these (Appendages) have manifested.

If you looked over the Egoic Manifestation Charts, you could see what the Appendages are about. Some of the Demon Hooks are hovering, and some are digging holes. We could **dowse** "*Which Egoics are associated?*" while each chromosome is being addressed at a time, as the Holy Beings come in different lines. (If the clearing) is along the Holy Breath ring, it makes the lungs feel funny.

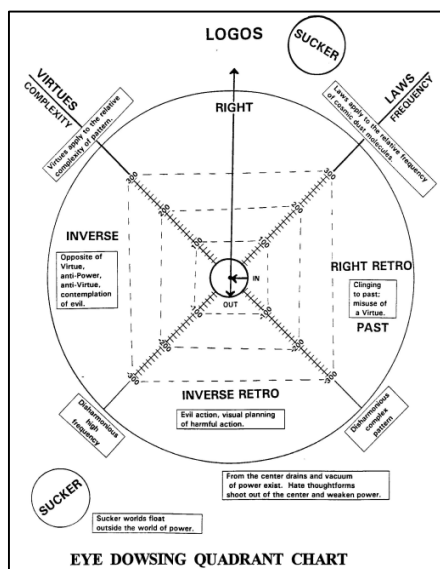
As T2 and T3 do this clearing, (the students) can practice on the chromosomes. It is easier to entrain while T2 and T3 are clearing, than to do this on your own when you have never have done it before. Remember the Layer of Mystery blasting is *in/out*, which has a lot to do with creative and dynamic creations. Use Layer of Mystery Blasting (for the Demon Hooks) and Waveforms to remove the holes in the Layer of Mystery.

It is interesting when children are young they look like angels, and when they get older the spiritual influences reflects on their faces. By the time a person is 50, his or her face starts to reflect their spiritual influences which have a lot to do beside just physical health. The (spiritual) emanations are what we are talking about, i.e. Mother Theresa is a #9 with a sweet face.

The order has gone *in*. This (clearing) has to do with the Holy Breath. T2 is not particular. Holy Beings are removing **Breath Shadows** from other people.

Write on the Chart:

OUTER	MIDDLE	INNER	PERIPHERY	CENTER	EXTRA/ABNORMAL CHROMOSOME
TISSUE AND SHADOW LINKS (of others migrated all the way into Tissue)			ABNORMAL COMMUNICATIVE <i>Substance...Chromosome....Appendage</i>		



Ideally the chromosome is (what was) created in the image of God. It should not have **Shadows**, but it should reflect the brilliance of God. Touch each one and see where your eyes drift (on the turned ← **Quadrant Chart**).

Do: Go and check each one that way.

In all the depictions of Christ, he was looking *up*. Some (depictions) are sinister, like the Mexican portraitist that made Him look dead. But the good depictions have His eyes looking *up*.

Check the bottoms of your feet. **Ask** “Where on your feet do you have contamination?” The right iris of the eye has to do with the left foot, as they are switched esoterically. **Dowse** with both hands and with the left and the right. **Example:** Spleen problems reflect in the (left) iris (and on) the right foot. (?)

There is a substance between the chromosomes which may have something attached to it. **Ask** “How many snakes (are attached)?” We have seen a lot of actual snakes lately, on the road, outside the windows and below the house. Ask how many snakes are affecting T2? 50.

Snakes have to do with sucker worlds. If you dowse “How many snakes”, you are dowseing “How many sucker worlds are still impacting you? **Ask** “For any part of your etheric body that is ever been let out into a sucker world, whenever it has been released; to be disintegrated”. A snake is a medusa line into sucker worlds.

When there are shifts in the seasons then fleas and bugs come into focus on both the physical and spiritual planes. If you notice bugs, it may be a spiritual (cause) *in* you or *around* you. Be on the lookout for a lot of physical shifts, which will mean spiritual shifts.

There are **holograms** of us all over the place. The “snake” was yourself with malignant patterns coiling back on you.

Check: Each chromosome on the Quadrant Chart and
Then each ring, starting with the Son, Father, and Holy Breath.
Blast with Layer of Mystery blast, first *in* then *out*.

On each chromosome check for:

Layer of Mystery Holes
Demon Hooks
Root Demons
Abnormal Communicative Substance

Chromosome Fallen Being Hooks
of Appendages Hanging Off
Extra/Abnormal Chromosomes

Check for:

Other's Rotten Etheric Bits on Your Corpse
Zombie Eating an Etheric Battery
Etheric Holograms of People
Virtue Vampire Lines In/Out
Dangling Creation Thread Remnants

Sucker World Spark Residue
Breath Battery
Sea Batteries
Eye of Head to Eye of Foot Link Contamination
of Snakes You Have

CLASS NOTES: JULY 16, 1994

Hate is always irrational. T2 noticed when the “hate” assault hit us, our apertures went haywire. We must practice pulling in our apertures. It is unavoidable in a way and it is a good (learning) experience, but T2 and T3 had lines in (one couple) and they were working on them, so the (this couple) had the force to throw everything back here. Keep your balance and keep your apertures in the right place, or (what is coming in) will mess you up.

Half of the disorder (we are dealing with) are hate elementals, and the other half are T2 and T3 working on the genetic stuff that we couldn't see. When the personality structure would start to wobble, we probably then experienced some kind of sensation; head pressure, exhaustion and strangeness; genetic images, shadows and clouds.

Check: (D's) Husk bits

Corpus callosum on Quadrant Chart: check % intact and contamination

Identity Past Links Check on the Elemental Drawings Charts to see what is coming out.

Write down suggestions for the book.

What happened today with the D's you might say “Oh well, maybe we should have had them here, they are having a hard time” or “Oh, we shouldn't have picked up the phone.” We may say many things, but in reality one very important process occurred that we must realize was the source of disorder that happened in the (---) after the phone call.

(This is not personal.) (There is a holy story to relate) to the event, which is a dynamic event, and (we are) as spiritual scientists struggling to understand events. The whole purpose for reiterating something is to understand it better and to grow wise. We are to then teach (the lesson) and incorporate it in such a way as to make the world a better place.

Ds and Dss are going through personal and interpersonal turmoil, and it is better to separate the households to learn independence as they were “Devotional” types. They were always looking for a “Fart” to lead them around by the nose. (Originally) for (his) spiritual and personality progression, it was needed for him to make a decision independently and to mature separately and to separate them (in another location) with Forr as head. (But) Ds was not maturing and (it was) needed (that he) be the head of the household. Forr was becoming the head of a “commune” and it was not appropriate in this case. It was not a money (issue). Ds needed to be head of the house.

What happened was that Dss blamed Si psychologically in thinking that if Forr and Si were gone, there wouldn't be a strong man in the house, and Forr makes her laugh and Ds is too serious. That was irrelevant, they are a family and that is their destiny, and (it is important) for Ds to develop manly qualities and (for Dss) to develop devotion to Ds. For a time (the living situation) has not been wise since this pathological relationship has existed in the dual household. (It is better) to have Forr and Si here and have (Ds and Dss) there. Dss has developed an hostility with a great need for social interaction, so she has viewed it that Si has kept her from having a social relationship.

The most important thing to consider is whether you are spiritually advancing and whether you view your souls as yourself and not your social relations. Spiritual consciousness is the “self”, and who you are is a spiritual being in relation to the Laws and Virtues; “How strong are they?” and “How to build them?”

Today, as in many days during the last month, T3 and T2 made a concerted effort to help Ds/Dss be strengthened by working on chromosome clouds and shadows. The Holy Beings were down with us working with Ds/Dss. If they had been aligned spiritually, they would have realized that Grace was being offered and healing in some way. They would have somehow perceived that something was going on.

As fate would have it, they called, and Ab picked up the phone in the middle of their tremendous Grace of having their chromosomes cleared of disorder. T3 and T2 had been working on them for weeks on demons of obesity, etc. and in the middle of that Grace Dss became filled with rage at Si and thought to herself, “*Si just turned T2 against her. It is all Si's fault, that they don't have friends. Forr used to make me laugh; we were a good family together and it is Si's fault*”. And in doing that, because there was so much power in Dss due to T3 and T2 working on her, with the very *power* that was *healing* her, she used it to squirt out evil elementals into this room. Si and Aur: their monads squirted and their apertures went crazy and they didn't hold tight. There was great weight of elemental force as it was fueled by the higher powers and so it had more force than ordinary.

So while sitting in an office supply store parking lot, T2 realized that this was a good thing because if a person can't be entrusted with a *temporary power* that goes through them to *heal* them, and they don't recognize when Grace has been given over and over but instead use (that Grace) to hate---and T1 (in the past) had told you and told you that you can never, never hate---**any person that involved in this group that hates, is so dangerous.**

Jokes are made to help us to lighten up, and there is a certain aspect of righteous indignation which is different to hate. **(Righteous indignation)** is like Jesus when overturning the tables of the money changers. You can build up steam to make a caustic joke, but that is not the same thing as *choosing to hate*.

Over and over people have messed up spiritually and T3 and T2 say “Not my will, but Thine, O Lord” “Is there any way to help this person? We don't know if we can, we want to do it; if it is God's will.” Sometimes T3 and T2 can hardly believe it, because someone may be so malignant, or they may have messed up over and over again. But (often), they are supposed to help, so they help.

Today T3 and T2 flew to Bi's dowser meeting, where there was so much malignancy, disorder, lower psychism and hatred for holiness. These books (*Virtues, Laws and Powers* and *Advanced Esoteric Dowsing I, II, III*) were lying there, and they sucked into the car over 900 death frequencies. We felt monads splitting (with the) spiritual poisoning when (hatred was) directed. This time it was directed at the books, but the books were supposed to help clear them, so that they could see. And the same thing happened with Sn and JaB; they were constantly clearing the mud around them.

It is interesting that Wma said to Sn, that Sn had a “Mixed Identity with the name of Genevieve”. He picked up the nagual, which was actually T3 and T2 who were there with Sn, and he picked up the male energy as well. The fact he could retrieve the *name* with no knowledge of it from the nagual essence around Sn, which was trying to help her (is remarkable)--the Holy Beings have been so generous in such times. And that was the Holy Being reminding Sn that she was not alone in a terrible task of bringing the books to a largely hostile audience. And the Holy Beings were shoving it into his consciousness, so that Sn would know she was not alone.

Likewise we have all been cleared and matured in various ways, but the one thing that T3 and T2 have required for anyone to stay in our association is that no one hate. And if someone hates, they must pray for forgiveness from the divine powers and pray to get over it. If someone hates, they can use the powers of this group and then use them against someone and destroy them. Si's auric bodies were being disintegrated. (Hate is like) being turned in upon oneself, with the sword.

What would have been a normal hate was magnified by the forces in this student, and they were beaming out of her with evil elementals, instead of (using the energy to) heal her. Even after that happened T3 and T2 didn't stop working on Ds/Dss, and they were surprised. How long will they work on (this couple)?

But it is not ours to wonder why. We all should be that way. If (this couple) were also thinking this way, they would say, “We don't know why we are here and the others are there. Maybe it is just that the families need to separate, and (we don't need to) image fantastic scenarios.” They could say “I don't understand, but I want to truly know, and I pray to the Holy Powers to help me to see.”...**But we must never hate.** When one hates, one separates from the self, which is the power of the Son of God. And there are points of no return. Which people don't like to think about.

There is an irony with (this couple). Some people are born with a basket of Grace seeds. Maybe the souls have accrued so much goodness from previous lifetimes they have so many Grace seeds in their basket, or during the time they were saints, they were given a basket of seeds. These Grace seeds, if you hate someone, or wish someone was dead, maybe that would take five or ten Grace seeds. Or what if you wish you were dead, or that you had never learned anything about these teachings? You might have lost a couple. Or what if one day you are extremely irritable, and you decided not to dowse, you could lose one.

The Law of Use is a powerful law. Maybe you were kept being helped with a lot of Grace seeds. Maybe you used them all up and you have blown all your Grace. People don't like to think about that, but **Grace is a gift, it is not what you deserve.** Ni said “*He was going to get the Grace that he deserved*”. But Grace is above what you deserve and you better be grateful for it. When the Grace Seeds are gone, it means you will have to tread a lonely path; struggling for your own spiritual ascendancy without any guidance. A lot of Grace, we talked about, and it has had to do with being led on (a path to understand) how to attain spiritual perfection, and we have been given a map, numerous maps.

Why do we have charts, and Virtues and Laws? Why did T1 travel all over the map, and Forr pay for all her travels so she could somehow deliver some kind of a blueprint? She was somewhat maimed at the time and cloudy, but she was on the right track. T2 is not as maimed or cloudy now, and that is why T2 is hated even more than T1, because she is a truer mirror. It is hard, because **Severity** is one of virtues of God, and if the *Love* Virtue is greater than *Severity*, then one weakens in power. We have a great mission here. And it takes the utmost impeccability. It is better to have 12 decent warriors than 24 mediocre warriors. *And it is very dangerous to have 100 weak warriors, as they will turn on you like a mob and destroy you.*

Grace seeds as they were associated with this party, had to do primarily with:

Would you keep trying to learn?

Would you not hate?

Would you not use your powers for your own glory or thrills, but for God?

Would you just try to advance, especially through the exercises given, and put a little effort in it, and every day plod along?

It isn't demanded that you be magnificent, but that you *try* and that you persevere and that you not hate; that you have faith in these teachings and hope for humanity and that you have *love*. And if you have not hope, love and faith, then you could not remain because you would become evil.

At any point (in the past) when someone had lost love, faith or hope, then we would send them off with a few kind words and say "Keep reading, keep trying and studying". If anyone lost their Grace seeds they were not discouraged, but they were helped financially and emotionally. To people who have lost in their Hope, they can pull themselves up by their own boot straps, which T2 knows is entirely possible.

There is some truth that any person can reach God himself without an intercessor, but it is much more difficult. If one has an intercessor, which is what a teacher is; an intercessor for students, just as we are to others--if one has an intercessor to show the way one may continually refine and improve oneself, and one is very lucky. (This is not to say) one will be comfortable, but one will be very fortunate, because one will be shown the pitfalls, the steps and the methods. One will learn how to refine the methods, and will learn how to do one method with one type of person and another method with another type of person. One will try to find communication tools in this age of Air, and will do it until one drops. But, "*You must not throw your pearls before swine*" and if someone gives you all kinds of defiling arguments, you don't worry about it. Present the information and if they don't like it, you are a (---) and you leave.

When it comes right down to it, a person must be called to want to know such things as this. Some people do not have the personality structure that can endure, so there are some who T2 would not begin to teach this to, as they would crack up. So it takes wisdom to know who (to teach). **One clear sign** is if they argue with you a lot. (If that happens) then don't teach them. If a person hates, don't teach them. If anyone does not have faith in God, but just in "mankind as their own God" and they don't believe in a hierarchical existence of God, then you must not waste your time. *Faith, Love and Hope*; Faith, Hope and Charity, and the greatest is Charity, and if someone has any animosity, you must not waste yourself with them, because they are dangerous. T2 would like to say there could be teachings that are watered down, with a mediocre spiritual structure which a person could crawl up through that. But the churches teach people to live decently and that is not our job.

(Our job is) to go beyond the traditional churches. We need to help people understand *why* they need to live decently, because mankind hungers to know something beyond saying "*Do this or that and you go to Heaven*". Mankind hungers to understand why certain things are wrong or right, and we should endeavor to fill that gap and have grand visions and not be mediocre. Accept the outcomes with humility, grace, dignity and modesty and say "Not my will but *Thine, oh Lord*". We must do our absolute best with our heads held high to present (this teaching) with no apologies. And then if it is rejected by 99 out of 100 people, then we hold our heads high and go on, and look for the 1 out of a 100 that might hear it. We realize there is a small market in general, but it is better to have a small market of saints than a mass market to Touchy-Feely Unity types that believe "There is no evil" and who will never change the world at all. If you change 1% of the group then they will change the world! You will change the *leaders* if you have *thinking material* to inspire a person to think and understand. And know that a person who craves spiritual science will be filled by the information that is being put out and we will continue to put it out. **There are people who crave it and if not, then we wouldn't be here would we?** There are many people out there with souls who are not hearing this information yet, and a lot will have souls because of this information. There may be enough demons removed from the city grids that the children won't grow up so perverted. Maybe the children will grow up with an opportunity to hold a soul, (and yet) they will never hear this information.

Maybe one screenplay writer, one news broadcaster, or a Paul Harvey type, or someone in the legislature, or a future president; maybe someone will read this and change their ideas a little bit, just enough to tilt the balance of power between good and evil just a little bit towards the right. Every single person that reads a book and passes it on to a used bookstore might change somehow their spiritual polarity 1/10 a degree.

We look out and we see huge gay parades in New York City and we see the abysmal morality and we see the children with guns in schools and the drugs. There is so much we can look at, and it (is not that we are) fighting it, but (that we are) going ahead in a direction with blinders to our eyes to all the disorder, to some extent. Just don't dwell on it, just keep marching. And we just know what to do and we do it with every fiber of our being and relentlessly until the day we drop, and we are sure it is a grand dream to somehow bring morality to the Earth. It is a crazy dream but it is a dream that can be shared and a dream that can turn into a vision and (it is like) a wildflower. If we put our energies behind us and we just do not stop, even if the police come after us, we can then "hide" and then spring up again. If they come after the kids, we will "hide" the kids and spring back again. We are not stupid to let (the police) have the kids and then (---) children stolen and cruel. We will not change our thinking, and we will not be sacrificed by a bunch of idiots. We will outsmart them, and keep going because they want their hands on T2. If they were going to get her, then she would have slipped up and they would have gotten her. But she can keep hiding, and it is a minor price to pay when you look at the odds.

T2 could say “I have a right to walk the streets without being arrested”. But that is meaningless. This is a sick society, and people are claiming that we sacrifice animals. Why (would we) sacrifice (ourselves to) a bunch of idiots, or sacrifice our children because “They have a right to go Catholic school!” Sure they do, but we don’t want them taken off to an orphanage.

We could become bitter and hate those that have lied about us. We could hate easily if we were “normal”, with the ruining of our careers, and the destroying of (a child’s) family life, and the children. We could say they have done some dreadful things, but we don’t *hate* them. T3 and T2 have shed many tears praying (that people come) to their senses to quit their damage to holy works and (that they) get souls. T3 and T2 have prayed earnestly (that they) receive souls and T3 and T2 have taken on their karma with every single one of them, and they have loved them. But we must not be a ball-bag about it either. It is a time now for *Severity* for all of us; it is time to toughen our spines to do the work ahead and to not be stupid, but to be cunning and to persevere; and to not indulge in feeling sorry for people.

Today was extremely painful to T3 and T2 as the Holy Forces were ricocheted back to the group (and the result) was felt with great intensity by them, and it was like a knife to ourselves. Yet their prayers include that (this couple) hold souls and that they spiritually progress and that they make it on their own, and will be able to pull themselves with dignity and power to holiness, with the information that we will continue to send them: in these books. But books and all the information (is what) they need, and not the “mommy and daddy”, nor brothers and sisters.

When (anyone has) chosen to hate, they have chosen to separate themselves. So don’t indulge in thinking T3 and T2 “Don’t like someone”. It has nothing to do with that. (But) if anyone *hates*, we have to separate from them as it is impossible to work, otherwise. T2’s pineal had so much pain; she thought she would pass out. (No other pain) would touch it, it is a profound *physical* pain, and they have spent weeks, night and day, to clear (this couple). All of us have done our best and we have taught them information and reassured them and now it is time for them---and they are not being punished in any way--to be told “You have the information, stand on your own two feet and use it”. And that is (an) optimistic (stand).

We saw that when Rap was weakened when here, that she got stronger when she was away, and then (it was the same for) Mag -- the same thing. T3 and T2 watch over people who they don’t know, all the time. Sometimes they will feel a pain from someone in South Dakota. They watch over them and clear them, and help them. But that does not mean they are to keep them as workers of a core group and we can’t have hate. When the last “hate” uses up all the hate a person has, the person has to earn their own Grace after that. There is a certain aspect of a seed request for purity, that then one can pray to the Holy Beings to then be shown Grace. Say if you give 10% of yourself in holiness, maybe they can shower you with 90% of healing!

Grace is not casual. There is a complete science to Grace and all we need to remember is that we must never hate and yet always have hope in humanity and God, with faith in Law and Virtue. T3 and T2 always have hope for all of you and faith in God, and they always have love for all of us, and for all of those that have fallen. They have love, hope and charity for them. No matter how malignant they may be.

When Se wanted her husband dead, and a younger husband, we have still sent her information, books and tests so she may build spiritual purity again and strengthen herself where she has failed. We have faith, hope and love for her, it is not “You screwed up, (you are going) to hell”. (That) is never that way. It is hard to see someone mess up when they know better, as it is harder to crawl up with less help. But they can do it, and anyone can do it if they *decide* to. That could be our comfort. Always remember: *Faith Hope and Charity* and greatest of all is Charity: love. (It is) Love in a charitable sense toward one’s fellowman, and a tender love for one’s fellow man, and without that, all else is lost.

No one can truly love anyone unless they have reached the place of no pity, (which is being) severe enough to face the truth. There is no glory in loving someone and refusing to see their flaws. There is glory in loving someone and *trying* to see their flaws to help them out of it. It is not that one overlooks a person’s flaws and sees the “bright side”, but it is to see the whole person, while loving them and trying to help them.

All of us did a good job today. (While the students were) working on themselves, they took a load off of T2 and T3. By the (students) dowsing themselves, what you couldn’t get, T2 and T3 endeavored to get: the blind spots. It was powerful, (there was) a lot of stuff today (working) with (the Personality-Soul Balance Diagram) the picture of the spiritual self on top and the personality on the bottom. What happened, (the clearing) caused the bottom half to get real wobbly in some (students) because it was being altered. So you may feel a little out of it tonight and feel continual changes tonight, with physical confusion or strangeness. Or, you can give thanks and ask the Holy Beings to show you if there is something you can do to clear residuals; do waveforms if something floats out. Adjustments cause a gaseous substance to leave the body, and you could do waveforms or something like that.

Be patient and realize each time we are together (during a conference) they do another layer of purification to help and we are also working on people that haven’t been with us in months, and people we haven’t met.

Grace seeds aren't used up by the Holy Breath helping you; they are used up when you *don't* ask the Holy Powers to help. Say you are in a rage with (someone else) and half of the day is a total mess, and you are wishing "You were never in this teaching" and then you think "Oh, I didn't mean that!" but it didn't sink in your consciousness that what was done was off, because it was a bad day.

A lot of what a person wishes or says can destroy a Grace seed, particularly with speech. So it would be then, a grace seed would blow, which would neutralize the karma of the event so as not to blow out your monad. "*To whom much is given much is required*", if you are given a lot of teaching on Virtue and Law, you are expected to study and apply it. So one day you are cranky and you don't apply anything, and you say "That damn T2, I wish I had not set eyes on her!" and then you say "Oh, I'm sorry" and you call the Holy Beings to help you. It is the event of the cursing (that causes the loss of a Grace seed).

In the Bible, almost all things are forgiven, but if you call your brother "a fool" it won't be forgiven. (It is) **Blasphemy**. (You can find this at the) beginning of Mark (when he refers to speaking) against the Holy Spirit. A lot of this teaching has come through the Holy Breath, so (it is not that you) don't waste (your) time for one who blasphemes, because it is unforgivable. But if you blow a Grace seed and then you blow too many, then you have to, in essence, (progress spiritually) on your own. (It is a matter of) losing spiritual guidance. On one hand (to blaspheme) is unforgivable, and on the other hand, all things are forgivable. It is possible theoretically, to crawl up the ladder on your own, but there is one in a million chance that one will. Whereas in our lives, we are given guidance by the Divine powers to pull us ever higher, and is like in the picture (of Jacob's Ladder), the higher you climb, the deeper you fall. So if you are wallering in the mud, you may have to spend 10 lifetimes climbing, and you may not have the strength to climb again. You might have been lifted 20 steps on the ladder by this teaching but you cursed it, and by cursing, you may not be allowed to walk up a step.

This is where penance comes in: people have done terrible things and with great penance somehow, they have to get to a position of accruing Grace seeds. It is very unpopular, particularly with Protestants, to do penance, (within the) Law of Grace: **Doctrine of Grace**. (----) is all very well, but it is not orderly. There is order and law and there are loopholes in the Law. Grace allows (people) certain loopholes to jump through certain obstacles, but if you "fire the lawyer" you won't have anyone to tell you the loopholes.

T2 and T3 are spiritual lawyers. If you want the most expedient way through the legal system (you go through) the steps. If (clients) turns on you, then they are "firing the lawyer" and they don't know the legal system and they make fools of themselves. (They say things like) "Screw you judge, no one going to tell *me* what to do!"

If someone doesn't respect an earthly hierarchy representative, then they will not respect a super-earthly hierarchy representative. No one respects God (if they do) not accept the presence of a spiritual hierarchy on the earth, and (T2) believes, that everyone recognizes (the hierarchy), they just don't like it. That is why Jesus was hated so much and in His own town, He was hated. Jesus said "*A prophet is not without honor (except) in his own country and people.*"

The key is not in the "danger of eternal damnation", but that a person won't be given any more Grace. But you don't say "he is in eternal damnation". You might say "he is in danger, profound (spiritual) danger". Everyone recognized the spiritual hierarchal (system) and spiritual power. It is that most people don't like it when you tell them; or when they read holy works, they know it (is true) but they just don't like it. If they don't like it you just go on.

That is why T2 says that "We must tell the whole truth and nothing but". When BMC wanted to take out the Law of Gender (so as) to distribute (Virtues, Laws and Powers) internationally; T1 said "no". "He who hates part of the law hates all of Law". We cannot undermine one part of the Law, or the whole effect is gone. And it will never be greatly accepted in our lifetimes. But what else does the Bible say? "*Blessed are you when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. Rejoice and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven; for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.*" St. Matthew 5:11, 12.

We are moving forward and doing good work and having a lot of obstacles. But we are getting there. T2 doesn't know what is to happen in Vermont (at the Dowser's Convention). And T2 doesn't know how we are to get there, but we are working it out. We will go there and present (these books), and if people want to come to Cel's house to hear the teachings we will bring them back to teach them. We will show them the work and do everything that we can. If it is (only) one person, two or three, if we have to go all that way for one person, so be it.

All (that is to be) remembered is that your success is only measured by how impeccably you align yourself with Law and Virtue on the path to further the plan of God; and it has nothing to do with results. But it has to do with impeccability and if you remember that, you will never be discouraged or defeated. You are only defeated if you are not impeccable. If you are holy you hold your head high, you do your best, then nothing can ever defeat you. To think otherwise is to say "Jesus is a failure because He was killed on the cross". Jesus was completely impeccable and knew that (the authorities) were coming for Him.

Why did He sweat tears of blood in **Gethsemane**, and why did He say “*Jerusalem, Jerusalem, I would have gathered ye like a hen gathers her chicks, but ye would not*”. Jesus wept in sorrow over the city, but he was completely impeccable and He walked into the arms of death to fulfill the prophecy with His eyes open, and that was His season. Each of you have crosses to bear, such as with Si and the alienation from her children. If she had not (done that), she would have been locked up and given drugs. Maybe in T2’s case it is to hide out, wear wigs and contact lenses. Maybe in T3’s case it is giving up essentially, his career that he loved and worked on 24 hours a day. He is in a difficult position. Or T3 might start traveling here and working on the team to further the teachings. (You may) suffer financially, socially and from people turning on you.

It is good to read more of the Bible now. If you need to be comforted at night, the Bible is very soothing (and also) to read Virtues, Laws and Powers. (You might) then read a few of the teachings of the New Testament, as a lot of the Old Testament is historical. (References Matthew 10:21).

T1’s father tried to turn her into the social workers by saying she was a satanist and that occurred only 6-12 months ago, before last year. (What he did) had nothing to do with T1’s “losing her mind” but it was satanic and (there was) a desire to destroy this work. Why did T1’s (relatives) try to take (a relative) away? If Jesus was right, then (we must) take these (events) with good humor and grace and realize that this is what He prophesied: that people will turn on you. (This is) not (to say you are) to expect it. T2 would have preferred that people hadn’t done these things. But don’t turn yourself in, and try to hide out, if you can.

Reread the gospels and look at yourself in context with the gospels as “A voice crying in the wilderness” about morality in a very strong sense in the world today. If you know they most likely will hate you, (you won’t) be surprised. But you will keep going, tough as nails and smart as a whip.

The Holy Beings will help us tonight and their hearts are with you.

Say a prayer to incorporate in your flesh the teachings of God, whatever they may be. And say the prayer just like that, “*Please incorporate in my flesh the teaching of the one true Holy God, whatever it may be*” so the genetic alterations will not try to shift back. But (want/have the desire) to align with the Law Clock completely and perfectly. Several times a day, check your “*Trust, Will, Feel, Think and See.*” If you check (yourself often) then you will not be out of sorts. If you are under stress, that is your position of power, and T2 is trying to show us the position of power (sic). Pray and try to align with the corpse changes that are going on and do not resist the divine powers in any way.

Movie Reference: “Shindler’s List”

The Movie Shindler’s List is a good movie but it was flawed. This is where a *Seed Act* makes one greater than one is. If a seed act goes forth, something (will) manifest. If you just do your best, and some mornings just crawling out of bed (is doing your) best, then (you will be) made greater than you were before. The only business (remaining) in the end of the movie, was the arms factory. So he made the worst quality arms of all, to not be used to fuel the war effort.

Personal Aside: People were always trying to get T1 into a “**down market system**”, but herbs should be available for any money bracket. (Everyone should be able to) eat wisely and look after themselves. T1 made a lot of herbal teas, and for \$10 she would give an hour’s consultation and a quart of herbs. T1 didn’t make any money, but she was successful. A lot of American Indians would come to her and say that their healers no longer knew herbal medicine, so they would come to T1 for healing. She had a bunch of Cherokees (nearby). She worked some with dying people then, not as an RN, but would (help them with) something marginal and if they were dying in terrible pain, she would suggest they tincture the leaves of marihuana and put it on the tongue. This was not to break the law, but in some cases it would break the pain better than anything (by using the outer tip of the leaves). (She is not saying for anyone) to grow or sell marijuana, but if it is accessible, one could try (for people who are dying). T1 always (used) the appropriate substrate too. Not all herbs should use grain alcohol; it is very bad for some herbs. Some herbs are good as a strong tea, some (are better) in tequila and different types of alcohol. To use the wrong kind of substrate destroys the healing effect. Tequila’s (effect comes from) the cactus part, and it is a whole lot different to a potato vodka. We are looking at the different energies and substances. Or (you could use) corn whisky with corn allergies.

T1 learned a lot from Hanna (Kroeger); the auras of herbs and (the) study (of) what they are like and not, what mixes and not, which (substance) when in a person’s auric field would have a healing affect. Pharmaceutical medicine, (is effective) for those primarily working on the corpse physical body, and the herbals (are effective) on the etheric body and mold, though (they also) work on the physical level. T1 was avoiding law suits by saying this. It was true T1 could tell when an herb no longer had life and she would throw it out. The herbs might be a week old, but if they have no life, (in such a case) throw it out. **It is a good training ground to have herbs (dowsed) with an aura-meter. Ask “How much life force it has?”** For example, an onion has so much life force. Raw food and sprouts have a tremendous amount of life force. By measuring it coarsely at first, the life force, (then you will find) which (herbs) are compatible with certain types of energies.

(This is similar to) Oriental medicine, but don't go whole hog. A lot of people will study one system and go whole hog and not (be able to) see how it fits in with other systems. T1 studied **American Indian, Oriental traditions and European herbology** and she tried to look at what fitted together for the locale that she lived in. For each person does not (always) do well with the Oriental system, others don't do well with a traditional American Indian treatment. Look at each person and system and these have all been used successfully for people; look at a person and use different parts of systems. Sometimes you can go to traditional doctors, (if a person has a) perverted (internal) system that has gone so far that they risk death and they need emergency treatment.

(One former student) after a fast (contracted) **pneumonia**, and T1 said to get antibiotics. (The student was) coughing green phlegm and it is a miracle she didn't die. T2 doesn't know how she pulled through. There comes a time when a person is that sick (and one needs to change the routine). The problem is, people get into one system (of healing) and then they don't ever have enough sense as to when to get out of it. (A former couple) were on a **macrobiotic diet**. He got down to 140 pounds and he knew that something was wrong. He knew to incorporate other things. His system was not suited (to a macrobiotic diet).

(Raw food) and sprouts diet: some people's systems don't need that (kind of) purification diet. If you know your system (that you can) go one way to another, then do that. But people who are religious in one system, that is not good for them. Sardines seem very good; they have vitamin B12 and calcium. If you don't pig out on sardines, they are wholesome. They strengthen the nervous system. A lot (of people) have a low grade (----). A lot of people don't seem to utilize vitamin B12 very well.

Question: Would Hanna Kroeger use these books?

Answer: I would like to send her all of the books. T1 gave (Kroeger) a whole system where she would dowse over the herb to see what each person needed. What T1 did was draw squares on an 8/11" paper, put a drop of tincture of herbs on each square and laminate the page. It cut down her dowsing tremendously. She used to (use for the student) up to 50 vials (for testing), but that was expensive. The laminated sheet of paper was much cheaper for her. She gave to the classes the herb tinctured, laminated paper and they could dowse over them too. (You can do this with) regular herbs as well. Put a piece of tape over the herbs on paper and dowse over them. It was very fast and you could do it in your own kitchen. Do what is beneficial.

Every summer (Kroeger) has taught sessions five days long and she normally has August classes. T2 would like to send the books to her, she might use them.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 17, 1994

Class Notes when Chapter 4 “Aligning With Power” is written (See Advanced Esoteric Dowsing II Page 25)

Each person needs to ask “How many people are you, in each of the Joy Substance Containers?”

Example: Forr’s 1st Joy Container is 50% his own substance and 50% substance out, with four people in.

This is from putting out desire lines and it has brought into Forr a biter (not a Sylphic), but we can find out what kind it is on the egoic drawings: “Hate women”, “This is killing me”, “I am worthless” “They will get you” “Devour me sexually”.

This may be from his mind wandering in his sleep.

How to create a program for spiritual advancement: How do we incrementally strengthen ourselves so that in our sleep we don't wander? (If you check your progress from) over a month (ago, that is) how we (monitor ourselves) and we gain more and more control (gradually). (We do) not make a daily check-list but (we plot a) progression (chart). This is like an exercise program (where we lift) one block and then two, by using a **Progressive Procedural Outline** to help us. (This would help) primarily, those who have no interactions with T2 and T3, to lead them incrementally through the texts that another teacher could use.

Example: JaB and Sn could make a **Working Chart** for AED Book II, and put it on two pages, so that people can make copies back to back. At the bottom of each page, **ask** “How much am I resonating with each of these diagrams?”

The average person will have resonations with all kinds of grid stuff, and these charts will give them an idea (of how to identify disorder) as most don't have a clue as to (how to clear it).

For new students: with the dowsing books, hold their hands and walk them through the charts. For us, it would be obvious or redundant, but we need to do that for them with these books, or they will get lost. Reinforce references to charts and lead them through (the methods).

For people who have never cleared themselves, they are so cloudy one has to (see through) the mists and (they need to be) given huge signs, as they are contaminated through the grid, which is globbed all over them like jelly.

First thing is our mission is to communicate, so we get the books out and then after that communicate better. Do as much as we can now, with what we know, with the suggestions at hand. (We can make up) in-house binders, which are great for small runs. Make a set of loose charts to buy as a book for a couple of dollars so they can arrange the charts in whatever manner they like.

The (old 1991) Spider Charts (are still) good, (See Appendix and also Gnostic Book of Earth Changes pages 65-69) if you wake up depressed, you can ask why and go from there. Or use the “Five Primary Road Maps” i.e. if you feel depressed, you have steps to go through to change that.

What to demonstrate to people: 1) Go to this chart... 2) Then the auric layers... 3) Now next step...

Do not get overly complicated but show them (charts) to flow through. Or:

“If you are angry go to the elemental charts...”

Now what? Go to the auric layers....

Where is it located (on the body parts)....and

How to remove.

You will also be teaching how to use the charts,

Which is step by step clearing; and gradually by them doing that, they start to learn how to do it for themselves.

Question: Should we call this Spiritual Healing?

Answer: There is so much misuse of that term among the flaky psychics. “**Esoteric Science**” would attract a less flaky person.

For the examples when teaching:

Do a couple Emotional Statements, then a Law Statement.

Or, if one doesn't feel bad or depressed and it is not emotional or mental,

Ask “Where is first virtue?”, and

Find if it is Retro or Inverse by Quadrant Chart or Underworlds,

Then now what to do?

With a chart show a follow through method, with categories.

Go through each category: *Laws, Virtues, Ruptures, Auric Layers, Substance Out*, etc.

This is more than saying someone is “agitated or depressed”

If someone has arguments about the book, where they argue each point:

To avoid this, is to give them procedures, and

Say "Do this step", and then they work it through and

It gives them something to do vs. sitting and arguing about the chart.

(They might ask) "How do you know the virtue looks like that?" etc.:

Just say "Do the next step".

And for no debate, have them given an assignment or a task.

We can eventually do a "Pendulum Bible" version (of the books) (like Hanna K.) which explains the dowsing techniques and origins. In Vermont we will have representatives from all over the world. Give them a packet so they will teach others. If we know they will do it, don't wait to tempt them to buy the books, if we know they will use them. They may appreciate the books more if they are bought, but if you know in your hearts they might go to Canada and carry the packet and run with it, then give them three books.

We don't want to be so (---) or have to defend ourselves. If someone is getting ready to evaluate (the books), it is not (wise) to chat about it, as all their demons are stirred up. Have the books available and scout for people who are leaders and give the books to them. Put an order form in the back and create an audio-tape series. Forr could do the audio tapes and the videos.

"There are No Limits" is the conference theme in Vermont, (and yet) you can't say *anything* about God. You can dowse over your lesbian girlfriend's dog, but not talk about God. You can talk about your past lives. But the only talk about God (allowed) has nothing to do with your life or higher self.

The people in Vermont are more deliberate types of dowsers. People are hungry for new material and are willing to work hard. West coast people are dilettantes; they flip from thing to thing. The Westerners are lazy, touchy-feelies. The Easterners are better students, more deliberate, and they don't mind *thinking*. They are cooler in the way they think and are less emotional. Because of that, they tend to do better. Easterners notice nuances, they watch and pick up things, they aren't so blubbery. In the West, (they are) just party animals. T1 (in the past) sold every book she brought; she sold all that she brought.

Black is good to wear in such places to protect yourself from egotics.

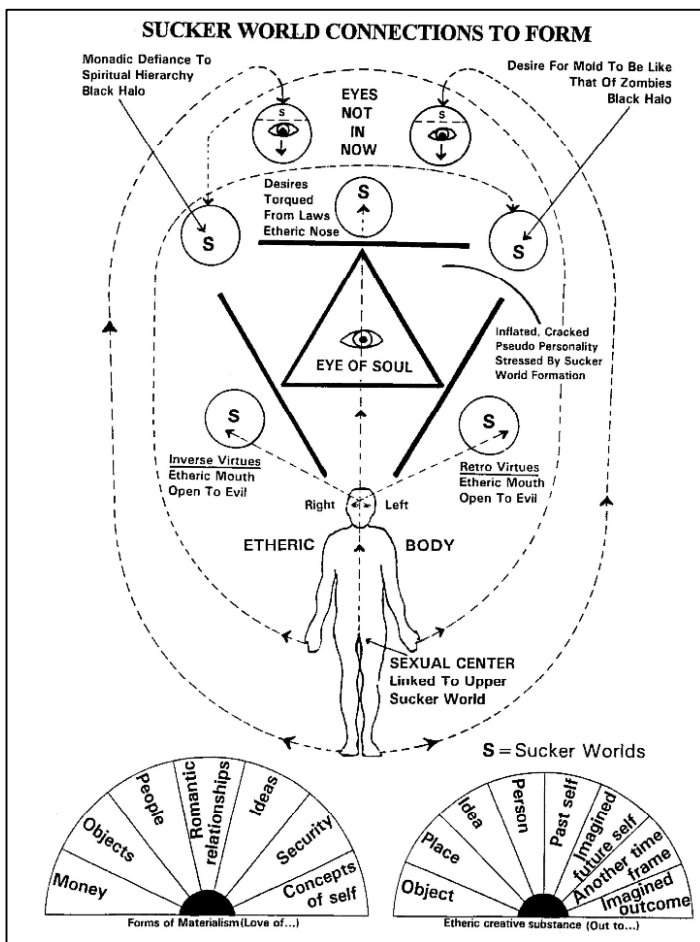


Chart: "Sucker World Connection to Form" AED II

There is a line on the right hand, which is to the left of the diagram, that goes all the way around to the "Desire for Mold to be like that of Zombies". This should be connected to the right hand, on the left side of diagram.

The Left hand goes to the "Monadic Defiance to Spiritual Hierarchy/Black Halo".

The Right foot, goes to the eyeball on top that is looking down. Left foot goes to eyeball (on the left).

To create sucker worlds a person more or less has to have an etheric body or have access to one, or etheric energy of some type. If a zombie creates a sucker world, it means someone would have had to throw them a line.

Example: Most sucker worlds have a demon name attached to them. One has a T3 link: "I want to kill".

- Where is this coming from? It is the desire for the mold to be like that of zombies.

- Who is coming through? Aur.

- What % of her etheric body is going into forming this sucker world? 20%. Assume that some part of that energy goes to form sucker worlds, whether you form it or not.

- Check "Flaw/No Flaw", is Aur directing it? No, it is Mag. If Mag hooks into Ni, he has a strong desire to murder, and this is a chronic problem with Mag, that with any power at all, she forms lines to her ex-husband.

There is an alternative way to check yourself: look at location.

Example: Ask “On my right eye what % of my etheric body is out to sucker worlds?”

Ask degree of torque.

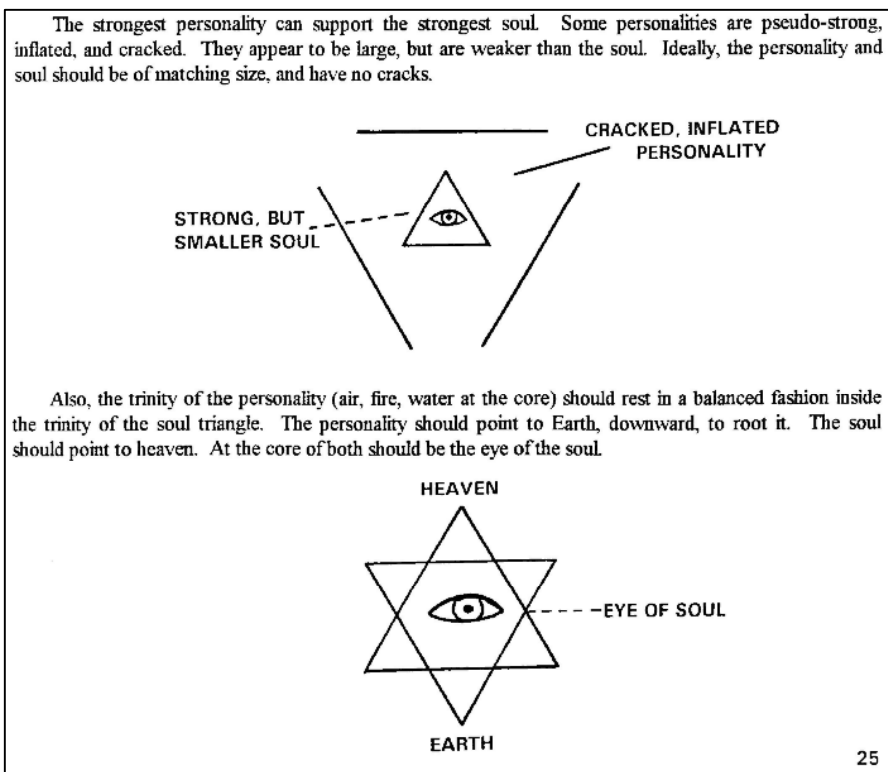
By checking these along the location, you will find the majority of sucker worlds and the links with people that pull you out of alignment with your soul.

Example: -Ask “On the Center Triangle with the Eye of Soul, (what degree is it torqued from Up)?”

If you are focused on one sucker world, the top of the diagram will torque to that location, or it will tend to pull you, depending on the power of the sucker world. Some will be harder to see, the ones in the eyes and sexual centers, would not necessary torque the diagram, but they could pull it up.

Think about that: With the illustration of the 6 pointed Star, what if it is pulled up from the bottom triangle? The Eye then, is ruptured. If it is pulled all the way up out of the soul it won't be any good either, if it rips you asunder. This is an example of **Upper sucker worlds ripping the soul asunder.**

Chart: 6 Pointed Star, Personality/Soul Balance from AED II



The reason this **The Sucker World Chart** (on page **AED II 70**) is a not drawn with a 6 pointed Star, (but a smaller triangle inside a larger one) is because when a sucker world is formed, the personality has holes in it. One could say this is the realm of going down to form and manifestation, where the personality has swollen and the soul has shrunk. The personality is swelling like something dead on the road and ruptured. If you focus on the physical, one might think a person has a strong personality because they feel strong.

This diagram shows a large personality with personality cracks. The personality appears to be big, but is in fact faulty. It is a large **Pseudo Personality Triangle** with cracks.

Another way to look at it, is that a person could have with this drawing of **Personality/Soul Balance**, you could say

that the person's lower self has swollen out with the cracks. They may appear to have a big personality, but if T2 should look at them twice, they go into rages. That is a person with a weak personality, but it is also aggression. Many people mistake aggression with strength, or a “steely exterior” with strength.

ANYONE WHO CAN BE ANGERED DOES NOT HAVE STRONG PERSONALITY.

There is a correlation with deviation of Law.

Sucker worlds migrate to locations like planets around the sun.

Check: Each one (each location on the chart).

The etheric energy in relation to any location and the law clock.

Example: Cel. Dowse her left eye: **Ask:** “What % of her etheric is out? 22%.

The left eye is open like a mouth to evil. So, one could say “The eye is open”, but to what?

Ask: What % of her etheric mouth is open to evil?” And that is why we call it an “eye”.

The etheric body has mouths on it that open and drink, and it is more picturesque to say “mouths” than “eyes”, as most people don't think of eyes drinking. But the eyes are mouths; they can drink in and spit out. They are more like mouths than eyes, rather than seeing. For the Etheric eyes, the least thing they do is see, (because) they are drinking and spitting.

Ask: “How much of her left eye substance has been spit out?” There can be positive reasons.

Check: “Where on Quadrant (it was)?” and ask “Where did it go?”

If (you are) squirting out or drinking in; that is not good. You can check it on the quadrant chart.

By knowing that most sucker worlds originate in the body locations, relative to the etheric body, one can measure where you are “drinking or spitting”. *You are either drinking or spitting, you are either losing yourself or gaining something nasty.*

Check: yourselves on this chart and get as aligned as possible.

Monadic drops are batteries to the other person and they can last up to three days.

The zombies can use the batteries of the ensouled to create elementals.

Sucker worlds are nests of circulating thoughts and emotions: They are elementals; implies taking energy away from the Logoic plan. **Do:** Disintegrate monadic drips out that are being used as batteries. **“Sucker Worlds” the words imply a drain.**

If desires are holy then those desires are returned to the Father, so there is no loss of energy to the Logoic power source.

Retro Sucker World: Thinking sweet thoughts about someone else is not good. That is like Mag thinking of how Ni was 15 years ago, which is retro but in the eyes of the world it is looking at the bright side of a person. That is a sucker world.

The reason the sucker worlds are walled off, is because they are trying to hide from the face of God. Walls are (created) to look inward vs. out to God. Why is the Sucker World in a wall? The sucker world is a nest of elementals which are looking in at themselves, and admiring their reflection.

When Holy, one looks out and admires God and doesn't need a wall. There is no need for holy sucker worlds, as one does not look in and say “You are just like God now”. The serpent says: “Eat from the tree of good and evil be like God” and “There is no good and evil; you can create what you want and there is no God”, which is looking at the mirror of one's own creations instead of looking out and giving the glory of God. It is like having a room full of mirrors to brag on yourself, or it is like you are ashamed because you have created something evil and you don't want to look at God, so you wall yourself off so that God can't see what is done. If you read pornography and you don't want God to see, then (you begin to) think you can wall yourself off and nobody knows. (But, you are) walling yourself off in a nest of evil to hide from God. Sucker worlds are dark.

Example: One man can walk into a cathedral and look at statue and align with the intention of the artist to glorify God. Another man can walk in and believe the statue is God. It all comes down to the relative materialism of the church goes; whether they can see beyond the symbols or see the symbols and think it is the thing. That is why the Bible is misused. The literalists argue all day long about anything they want to see. That is why people find it difficult to see that anything is holy. They give lip service, but most people don't believe that a holy person could exist in today's world. They think all holiness died 2,000 years ago. And they will tell you that Jesus is resurrected and alive in their hearts and yet if you muscle test them and check True/False, they don't even believe in God, most of them. They *want* to believe, but the eyes of the soul and body are severed from all the pollution and they just got tired spiritually.

That is where we come in. If we ever have a table at a conference, we must have no books on physical healing, herbs or anything else, because our whole focus must be this. And if we dilute our purpose then we will weaken and distract people who will be wrapped up in the physical appearance and we can't have that. We don't have time to tempt people, we have to give clear structures, as man has been ensouled and we must help them keep the souls. Look at every day as your last. If we can only teach one thing a day, what would it be?

T3 states: For Rm in Arkansas: his focus is the laying on of hands and miraculous healers. He is said to have distinguished doctors on his board of directors and their idea is to use their client cases which the Doctors are studying and then they send in a practitioner to heal the person. It has been said that at the end of it, they will have 10,000 people/members. They are using the miracle cure as a promotional device.

T2 states: Jesus said “Go and sin no more” and are these practitioners saying this to the people? They will claim they are doing what Jesus did - the laying on of hands - but first they have to know what sin is. The first thing to do before healing a person is to define sin, then heal them, and then you can say “Go and sin no more”. Jesus taught law and virtue. He healed and then said “Go and sin no more”. All that they are doing (in Arkansas) is the second step. They are trying to do it, and mostly failing. If we could get someone who truly aspires to holiness and understands his errors, that person would be an asset. Send Rm the three books.

There are Archetypes involved here. Our subconscious mind will migrate to the people who represent them, from (the law of) partial attraction. If you just tune into someone, and with a similar vulnerability in that area, you will run into problems. Some people have only a primitive blob of etheric body on the corpse. But we must assume people will strive (to refinement).

Universal terms are “Corpse, Etheric Body and Soul”. So have the people at the conference envision (and dowse) everything from the physical aura (perspective), because most do not have a refined enough etheric body unless they have been in higher teachings. So they can be told to imagine a halo above the corpse and not think of an “Etheric body” above the head so much. What we are seeing is delineation of the Dowsing Books 1 and 2; and 2 is simpler because people were being confused with the two “bodies”. In order to align their apertures, have them to think the way it is in the book. We have been taught to pull the etheric body *up* and we can separate it from the corpse, and they cannot. Think of the etheric body as rising out of the halo. (The halo is actually at the crotch of the etheric body).

The Corpse Eye of God is like a periscope, and it was removed from the second book as people are looking from the corpse and not *looking* as if it were a periscope eye, so T2 thought to remove it completely. People would *see* better if they thought of it as a periscope and bringing it down from the soul eye and down into corpse. But they are tending to focus only on the navel.

It is better for lower students to think of the Air, Fire, Water, Sexual auras, as having centers, with (similar) auric components in every chakra. Say if one is clever, one can be creative in speech and yet cruel. But to teach a step down version of the truth, say it is “air” (instead of specifically “speech”?). We would call (the components) something that would make sense to them, i.e. meridian points, or corpse meridian; that is a step down version.

Example: People can see how the sexual aura is “fiery”, and the heart is “airy”, though it is not exact. Everything that we do, even in the highest form is still a metaphor to what is being done, and (each step) is paradoxical to what is being taught in the lower forms. Which is not entirely correct, (either) but it leads them to the next stage. For example (talk about the) Air, Fire, Water, Sex components in layers, and then the other steps to come.

There is a mystery of paradox in spiritual science; and it is ever unfolding; the mystery is in *interpretation* which is something that scares a lot of people. So you give them concrete things to hold on to on each step of the ladder, then you can say that that was one face of the truth at *that* level, and then you keep going. It takes a great person to unleash the lower levels without arguing, and realize (that each level) was incremental. T2 has said once that the etheric body was above and not below, and now she is saying that about the apertures. Give to people what they can understand and use, and the apertures (is what) they can use. In the concrete (descriptions) they can use the apertures. This is very tricky.

Basic Check List for New Students

BASIC CHECK LIST FOR NEW STUDENTS

1) Thinking of the corpse Fire Aura, ask yourself the questions

What % of my Fire substance is intact if 100% is ideal?

How much is own?

How much foreign?

How many holes are in my fire container?

In relation to the Fire Aperture, ask “*Where am I Willing and Intending*” and if it is from the Brow.

Do: Mentally will and pray that any fire elementals in the process of development be destroyed.

Then one can refer to the manifestation chart, and the elemental production guide.

Pray and will that any holes in the fire container be healed.

With foreign fire use Waveforms to remove

2) Water Aura

What % of my Water substance is intact if 100% is ideal?

How much is own?...How much foreign?...How many holes are in my fire container?

In relation to the water container, ask “*Where one is desiring from?*” and make sure it is from the Throat.

Do: Pray and will any water elementals formulated by you be evaporated.

Pray and will any holes in the container be sealed.

3) Air

What % of my Air substance is intact if 100% is ideal?

How much is own?...How much foreign?...How many holes are in my fire container?

Check where you are thinking from and is it from the chest. Where should it be?

Do: Pray and will elementals of Air be destroyed and do waveforms

4) Auric Tissue Membrane

What % of my Auric Tissue Membrane substance is intact if 100% is ideal?

How much is own?...How much foreign?...How many holes are in my fire container?

Ask where you are Trusting from, the halo or the corpse? It should be from the halo.

Do: Do waveforms

Ask any elementals out of there be destroyed, or that have come into you be destroyed.

5) Corpse spark: the center of corpse

What % of my Corpse Spark substance is intact if 100% is ideal?

How much is own?...How much foreign?...How many holes are in my fire container?

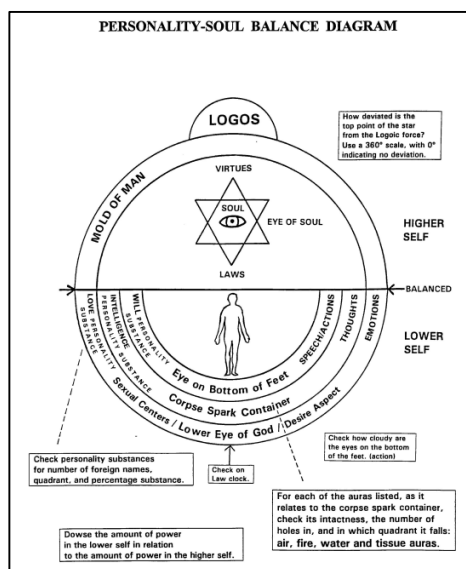
See if you are seeing from the Eye of the Monad, or from the corpse pelvis.

If the corpse spark goes awry then one is seeing from the pelvis and not the Eye of Monad.

The Corpse Pelvis or Eye of Soul need to be where they should be, or a person won't be able to hold on the Corpse Spark Container.

Do: Waveforms

Pray and will any elementals to be destroyed.



6) While looking at the Personality/Soul Balance Diagram

Ask: “How aligned on a percentage scale is the outer ring?” This includes the Sexual centers...Lower Eye of God...Desire Aspect/Emotions Ring

“How aligned with the Logos?” In other words, what % of alignment is it, or how aligned is it if 100% is perfectly aligned with the Logoic design of the mold of man---as if man were created in the image of God? If this is true then the lower mold should reflect downward in this ring.

“So how much does my sexual centers and substance reflect that man was created in the image of God?”

Ask: For % basis and on the Law Clock. You can use the Diagram as a law clock.

Ask: For the alignment “Is it in the right hand of the Logos?”

“Are the sexual centers aligned with the right side of the Logoic connection with the mold of Man?” If not, then one should then **ask:**

“How deviated has my mold become from the Logoic design that man was created in the image of God?” On a degree scale, **ask:**

“How torqued away from Law has my fundamental mold become?”

Realize the mold deviates in response to emotions, desires and sexual energies. The sexual energies include creative mental processes, and any procreative energy whether mental, desire, or physical and could possibly deviate the mold of man, if man is created in his own image rather than the image of God.

7) How strong is my Thought Component Corpse Spark Container in relationship to my soul force?

In other words, “Can my personality support my soul?”

If my soul is 100%, **Ask:** “What % is the Thought part alignment with my soul force?”

“How strong is my thought aspect of personality?”

“How strong are my speech and actions so that am balanced, so as to not rupture the soul?”

Each ring should be 100% and they are like the legs of a table: the Father, Son and Holy Breath.

If the personality is weak in one ring, **ask** “How many people you are” and remove any weakening forces.

See if the force of the personality is going out to others. People are weak with multiple identities from webbing out and then they don't have any personality power, as that implies one identity. If you are going in many directions then the “Eye is not single”. **Ask:** “How many people am I?”...“How many people is me?” (Explain how the grammar is correct in this case.)

On each of the three rings of the personality.

Do: Correct that by pulling your substance back and your desire substance.

8) Desire Substance:

What % of my Desire Substance is intact if 100% is ideal?

How much is own?...How much foreign?...How many holes are in my fire container?

What % Is Missing or Elementals Created?

You could say the desire substance is everywhere. If a person is mental and goes off into fantasy and sucker worlds, it could be through the brow chakra.

Ask "Where are they Desiring from?"

Some are Desiring from the Brow, or others through the Romance/Heart, or others strongly Genital/Desire.

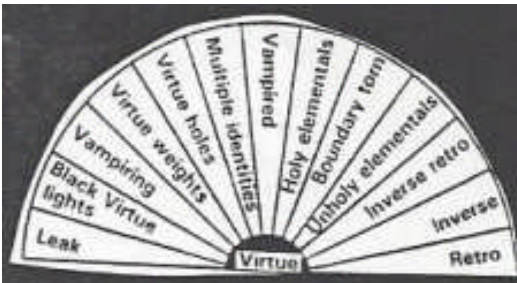
KEY: Constantly pull your desire substance to the throat, keep it in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant and check the law clock.

9) How torqued away from the Logoic impulse is the top of my Soul Star?

The more powerful the soul, the less torqueing that can be accommodated without a rupture, and the more powerful the Soul, the larger the Star gets, and the larger the Mold Ring expands, and the larger is the Personality structure that can endure it, and which must be present.

The personality base must be strong with less inclination to insanity, with utter sobriety, and control of the actions, speech, thought and emotions. This is required as one advances. One must have more and more of a base of power, or the soul will topple over. **Side note:** You can look at a person with a soul who is decent but you will see that it is torqued quite a way.

Chart: Virtues Problems



If your Star is torqued, then check the Virtues. Go virtue by virtue.

Ask on the 1st Virtue Will, then you would say:

Look on the Bell Curve see what you get

Look at the ← Virtue Problems Charts to see what to get.

You might look at the Egoic Demon Names that you have overlooked.

Go through the Egoic Charts, and Demon Names,

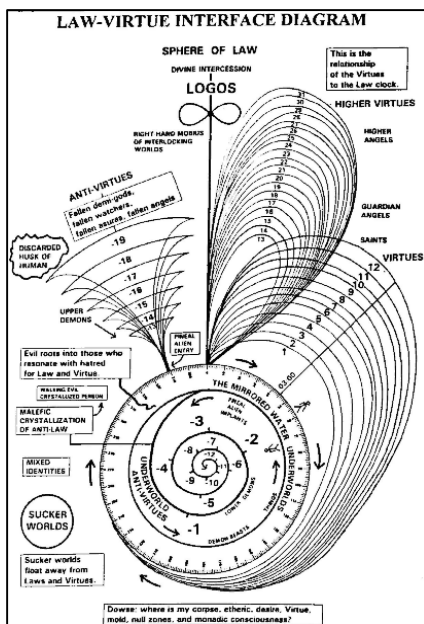
You may have somehow incorporated a demon name.

The torqued Virtue Star is a great intro to when you need to check each Virtue. You might still have a Virtue that is leaking but if it is very bad, it will torque on the Star.

The Star is a gauge. If Law and Virtue are strongly resisted, the Star will torque. If so;

Look at the Primary Six Law Questions and the Demon Names line drawings and the Logoic Alignment Chart and see if some influences have been allowed in your life. Maybe you have watched a movie and identified with a character that is fundamentally not harmonious. If so, you might get a fallen demigod.

Check: If the mold is deviated on this Personality Soul Level Diagram. Go to the Logoic Chart that has the rings on it: the Law Virtue Interface Diagram (page 8 in this book; page 15 in AED II).



11) Law/Virtue Interface Diagram

While looking at this diagram and dowsing over it, dowse:

Ask: "Where is my heart aligned?" I.e. "Is it aligned with a sucker world?"

Do: Then go to the To Do charts. Try initially the Waveforms, which are the easiest thing to do. If they don't work with the waveforms then go to the other To Do charts. Waveforms are faster, though.

Ask "Where is my heart now?" It should be in the recommended area of the virtues. Each (component) mentioned should be in the section of the holy virtues.

ASK "Where is my penis or vagina?"

"Where is my larynx?" I.e. with a discarded husk.

"Where is my skin?" Do waveforms

"Where is my right eye/left eye?"

"Where are my intestines?" etc.

SEE: Chapter 10 "Dowsing Checklist" in Advanced Esoteric Dowsing II
For complete questionnaire.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 17, 1994

Second part of the Evening Lecture:

If we look at ministers as a whole, many have degenerated. T2 has been in many churches, and there are good ministers, but the stress of society has unbalanced them. It was wonderful in Mexico seeing that no matter what time of day, there was someone praying; particularly in San Luis Potosi.

One thing is you can't always judge is your spiritual condition (whether it is) good or bad by how you feel physically. It is easy to forget this when in the middle of transformation. A lot of things done over the last month have been adjusting the physical resonance with good and evil; our alignment with good and evil. (This is) very deep stuff and it has caused the stirring up of disorders and buried cysts with sucker-world type energies that kind of exploded. And with it came a sense of disorder as the crystals burned up, with the disorder of physical or emotional symptomology or mental thought forms.

As you have become more evolved, you have been able to perceive in other people varying levels of (harmony/disharmony), of good and disorder, and that might have caused you more distress to see order and disorder and (you might have) struggled with the questions of how to be of assistance to further the plan of God and bring order to the Earth.

One may indulge and think one suffers too much, and "Life shouldn't be so hard". In the history of humanity, there have always been people who suffer for others. And to see greatly to some extent, is to be a leader of humanity, and someone who sees greatly would have to suffer, because you see the disorders, and you see the order. But unfortunately the disorder seems far more prevalent.

Chaos is easy to manifest, and it is a going in any direction. Order is more difficult, and it means one is going in one direction: with the Logoiic force and impulse. Chaos is "to do anything" and order is to struggle to align oneself with the Logoiic impulse, with restraint, control of speech, thought, actions and desires. So the world says; "Do your own thing" and Chaos (says) "All paths are equal". Yet the one thing (that has been) learned here is that they are *not* equal.

All of the power of the Logos must come from the Logos and not from the chaotic worlds, but from God. And because we believe in God, we believe in an objective reality. There are no personal gods but a one true God. And there is a difference between metaphysical babblers (vs. those who say) "*We do not believe in a personal god, but the one true objective God of Law, of order and righteousness*". "*We don't just believe in God, we know God*".

In today's book chapter, (*Chapter Two "Seven Evil Doorways" AED III*) what is written is the difference between the tree of knowledge, of the good and evil (sic). The context of language in the Bible (is the) sense of *knowing* (between) man and woman. (One context is to) *know* (God), (which means to) merge with something and unite with it. It is not just to recognize something. You can recognize a pretty woman on the street, but you don't mean go to bed with her. You can recognize something malignant, but it is not to go and lay your lips all over it.

So we have a very tough battle here, in that we always have to struggle to maintain our alignment with the straight and narrow; which is what we should do. The rewards are infinite and (we can) maintain our consciousness after death, and there is no death--but the aligning of consciousness with the Logoiic impulse. There is no reason to be composted, as we are not compost material. The universe is precise and it is a practical system. People who are trash are composted, people who are decent, are not. You don't throw out the freshest vegetables in the refrigerator. It may sound materialist and brutal (to compare people this way) and yet there is much mercy in that no one is *required* to become rotten.

All that is required is that a person just aim his sights in the direction of the Logoiic impulse and he will be helped every step of way no matter how many times he screws up. Most people want false and sucker-world room lights to not think of such things, but some people will think of such things and struggle to find them. As you advance you will be changed (in your) physical form beyond the sins of the father and the abnormalities, shadows and clouds and of own deviations of a lifetime and the monadic patterns. There are supernormal sorts of influence that can occur.

When the divine powers pour down upon you to make you somehow more than human or more than normal, and when this should occur, should you become totally refined as a human, you may in fact be Graced with the Eye of God shining down upon you, and the vision goes *out from* God and not just *up to* God. When the Eye of God looks upon you, it will burn up disorder in matter, and one may experience that as pain. And we don't know when or if this will ever occur to you, but it is a road map of a saint that will eventually occur. But some of the writing of the lives of saints refer to it metaphorically. When the Eye of God shined down upon the saint, the vision goes out. And then there is another step, when the Holy Breath breathes.

These things that occur can occur in the life of a mystic, a saint and can be perceived as painful. It is the alteration of the physical system which is adding something beyond a pure physical status. And at this point it is mostly beyond T2's conscious understanding, but she does know that it occurs. And also she also knows that when it occurs you may feel pain. It is not distressing, but you (will) know that it is a transformational birth. It is a type of birth not just from disorder to order, but maybe going towards (a) super order, or a higher octave of order where you might be able to perceive very more dramatically

the nuances of the Logoic impulse. And should this occur to you, you may feel pain. But do not assume these things are wrong.

The lives of saints have always had pain, and some is good (pain) and some bad. Pain itself is not good or bad, it doesn't matter. The thing to do, what to do, is to live in the now, with grace, dignity and perseverance, and you can handle any pain by not thinking of (the future) or the past. Don't think you will have to have pain for five hours and you can't stand it (sic), or if you know it will last 24 hours. The only way to handle the pain of exorcism, of self-purification, of working on others, or of supernormal blasting of the Holy Forces (which is) perceived as pain, then you say "God's will be done, and in the now I accept this. I graciously accept my task whatever it is to be, and to prepare as my task requires. If I undergo some change of form I am willing to do so. But not my will but Thine, oh Lord. I submit myself completely to the plan of God and ask merely to be given courage, stamina, purity and focus."

Sometimes it is better not to know why (there is) change, or why one is supposed to do one thing or another. Just know that you are to do it and you may not know why. Sometimes it is not in the design of power for you to know everything at one time, so sometimes is ok to *trust* and to know when to move in your job, family or whatever. **Know this is true.** T2 doesn't know why, but someday we will probably know why, as it is usually the order of things. But when you *know*, you *know*, and you give thanks for knowing.

We're in the last stages of this book and with every book that we do, we gain more holy powers and all of you have been able to work as a team and it is quite wonderful. Great things are happening. And T2 gives thanks for that and that everyone contributes, and she knows that whatever is to occur in Vermont will occur and she doesn't (know) what (is) to be, but give she thanks, that we as a group can get the materials, the binders, the way to go to Vermont, and among us all be able to somehow get it all together. Things that at the time we didn't know what to do, it seemed to come in handy (such as) the software of the King James Bible version that we use. (These are) great computer systems, and we have the copy machine which is so wonderful and we can do everything from start to finish. We have our materials to do the art work, (we have) talented editors, we have everything we need. (We have) hope, strength and God.

T3 has a few more hours to go on his part. T2 is through with her sections and she will pray. But prayer is certainly a worthy thing to do. There are times to pray, and times to act, times to do everything under the sun and times to write. Now is the time to pray, and now is the time for T3 to put the book together.

If you don't see us leaving in the morning, T2 gives thanks for your work contributions and efforts. And the Holy Beings are so happy at this effort! It may appear to be a small drop of order in a great sea of disorder, and yet like a homeopathic tablet in a gallon of water it can change the emanation of humanity. T2 doesn't know how, or why even. She only knows it is our purpose, and our duty. And she knows that we are all doing that in various ways.

T2 is happy that (a child) is grown to fine young man, with great step-mom.

There seem to be waves of spiritual changes going on that are beneficial, that are not a clearing, but there are Holy Forces coming down with a blessing, and it is experienced as a shortness of breath. But it is entirely good, and T2 is grateful.

LESSON JULY 18, 1994: Personality Substance Problems

Personality Substance Problems

There is a type of substance inside the corpse spark container that can be called "Personality Substance." It has three parts: a Father Will part, A Son Love part, and Intelligence Holy Spirit part.

If a person has a misuse of lower will, then the Will personality will pervert or weaken and cause the corpse to resonate with fallen beings or Law-haters.

If a person hates himself or others, then his Love part degenerates and causes him to resonate with like people or fallen beings.

If a person is too linear in thought, and does not incorporate gnostic understanding in his thinking, then his Intelligence personality substance will align with similar traited Law-haters or fallen beings.

You should dowse how much substance you have in the three personality sections, if 100% is optimal for you to support your soul structure. You should check for how many people's names are linked with a resonating web in each section. You should check on the quadrant chart for spiritual alignment of each section.

You can pray to be refilled in a section if you have wasted your personality on lower will, hate, or pride in mentalism. You can also throw a lot of toxicity of foreign substance in the personality substance into the ocean, trees, rocks, metal, or other substances to decompose.

Above all, you must identify which section is weak or contaminated with mixed identities (including old self) and try to not indulge in personality weaknesses. Find ways to strengthen each section, so they may support a fine soul. For without a personality that is strong and clean, no soul can be born. Genevieve

CLASS NOTES: JULY 18-20, 1994 En Route to Vermont

18 JULY 1994 (Trip to Vermont by car) T2, T3 and Cel are in the car and Cel takes Class Notes

Monadic Batteries: Monadic drops dowse as Batteries.

A Watcher crawled into T3 when T2 dozed off in the morning after she had cleared. It is alive. The Holy Beings were trying to wake her up with dreams of giving birth to demons like in the (recent) movie. Two or three people's monads burst in the night due to this watcher with "murder" emanations.

Watcher Loop (is going) through many people.

Null Space Ruptures.

Vats of Poison in the Personality. You can spring a leak in Love aspect of the Personality Substance in the Corpse Spark, for example, and the holes could drip it out. These are **Demon Holes**. For example, Tm (a former boyfriend of a student), is in the "love juice", which is so full of demons. These are chewing demons in the "Love Boat". These were also in the *will* (component). They had D(?) in the will compartment. Our group is so interactive and powerful that people could poke a hole in our personality and suck it out. We are also "flinging and slinging". The danger is, this may leave us with no personality; with nothing left.

There is a demi god powered "Fl" rotting morsel left in T3's "love juice".

(Spherical) Intelligence shows us how to *merge* and the linear intelligence: maybe less so.

(If we) clean these up and get rid of the fallen beings then people like Mag can hold a soul.

Check for:

HOLES	NAMES	SQUIRTS	LEAKS	FOREIGN	FALLEN BEING LINKS
-------	-------	---------	-------	---------	--------------------

This is why people go crazy in spiritual science because of the Fallen Being links.

A person can feel attacked because they become them (the Fallen Beings). All day T2 has been struggling to understand what it is that is dragging us down all this time, and the head pain is so bad. When T2 found out it was as simple as a Personality Substance, she could kick herself.

Personality is the core of a person; of everything they thought of as "love, will and intelligence", and (it may be) all the wrong ideas. It isn't as simple as T2 just put it, (since the substance includes) all of the fallen angels with which one has aligned.

Personality Substance is where a lot of people have hidden inside (you). Jg is in Si; his actual substance (is the) contamination. And he is packed with demons in the charts.

Ask "What demons are in his love, will and personality substance?"

The illustrations given are primitive to how it really happens but it is enough to clear it. *(Please see chart on page 50)*
Personality Substance feeds poison to the monad . (It is like uremic poisoning.)

The Holy Beings will never clear anything until T2 figures it out first; because it is part of the Law.

If you can ask the right question then you are entitled to an answer.

And the higher aspect of this is if you know (what) is wrong with you and you work with the Holy Beings, they will help you. But (not) if you refuse to acknowledge the implications, as these are personality (problems) and people (can) refuse.

T2 is the intercessor of the group. If she understands (the problem, then because she) is the intercessor, she can entreat (the Holy Beings) to clear the group.

It is not just the Holy Beings that clears some part of T2 (but that she) has to beam them in the direction of a person. If T2 or T3 dies, (---?---). T2 and T3 have to be a part (of the) Earthly apparatus, and it is faster then. This group has suffered so much toxicity from the work done, that we are getting extra help. But we only get it, if she figures it out first. She has been in hell for 24 hours. Now she is directing the energy. We have to be like a hammer and keep hitting. And you keep hitting until you figure it out.

(T1 in earlier teachings) wiped everyone's butt. She saw everyone as Jesus and she damn near died with (working with AIDs patients). (Now) we can expect to see AIDS everywhere. T1 loved being a nurse, and that was a lower level of awareness and beingness, and now (it would be) too dangerous.

We need to (ask for) help from the spiritual level and not a lower level.

19 JULY 1994 (Notes taken while driving to Vermont) Class Notes

(With apologies from Auditor who is also the Editor):

The heavens split open to two; one to Ni and the other to Bx as the students had a tendency to resonate with one or the other. It is as if they were turned into ourselves. It was logical to keep helping Mag. It is almost as though the *Tumbler* hit them (or) maybe an archetype of those two. But we saw the two tracks and the power of heaven come down independent of us and turned them inside out. (It was) like Don Juan (described in the Castaneda books) with the death opening. (That) occurred and after that the evil was breaking up. And (during) a walk it has been loosening up and more since.

Personality and Personality Substance questions: Check also the quadrant and how intact you are.

In a glossary (for the books) we might have to give another person's definition as well (for certain terminology).

For example in Leadbetter's books (the terminology) would be different than in ours. If they read something else, they will assume (the terms we are referring to) reflect the same things. If we were to write a dictionary it would be extremely difficult. An Index might be better.

(Aside): A good example of (invisibility is by) putting the shine in and out of your eyes. But the question is, is it energy efficient, or wise? It would make T2 more anonymous without the shiny eyes, but it may mean it would weaken her power as her power would have to be split like (a division).

20 JULY 1994 (Notes taken while driving to Vermont) Class Notes

(Aur was not invited to attend Vermont Conference)

One student had 60 water elementals out at midnight and now has 85.

She continues to pump out substances and is not cleared.

Virtue Substance Demons: can go out to person, place, thing or self. These can cause split monads.

Virtue demons follow the upper desire substance. Virtue demons have virtue (demon) *intentions*. .

The Upper Desire Container can be used to make virtue demons: **Retro Virtue Ideas.**

Unless you get rid of all the demons you will continue to form portals, because they are holograms of you.

A zombie's intention created webs, and an ensouled person gave the zombie substance, due to being in the future.

You can lose your monad from a personality flaw: from a blind hate. This would be more than a personality flaw which is anti-virtue. Grace Seeds are lost with high level blind hate, with a desire to kill and a refusal to use the teachings. You could be tired one night and forget (to dowse), but this is something different to say "Damn it. I'm not going to do it."

(Arrival in Vermont):

One person's intentions, if fed by another's weakness, (creates) Sucker worlds due to sex substance out.

One person went to a time where another person was out with a water elemental (work related). And then the anti-virtue substance followed with upper desire substance "*Harmony*", "*Love of Art*", "*Art for Art's Sake*", "*Desire for Beauty in Art Form*".

This is an Illustration, of sex substance out to old self, due to mentally going to another time frame, with a water elemental formation, with a "*Create your own Reality*", which linked up with another's *intention* and (----) anti-virtue.

- 1) Remove the water elemental,
- 2) Remove the Virtue demons and Sex demons.

The Lower Eye of God has monadic substance with a valve, with creative substance in it.

With Monad drops on the Thread to Creation: demons can crawl along the thread and eat it.

Key Demons are Water, Sex and Virtue. These are the things to dowse to heal yourself.

Ri's *Intention* was on her mold.

THIS IS KEY: What is Intention? It is almost like one's idea of God in a direction of force of will.

"Direction" means *Inverse, Retro, Inverse/Retro or Upper Right Hand Quadrant*. Or in other words it means a direction of torque from Law. So you could say Ri's intention to artistic expression of God is satanic. Was it Ri's intention to start with? Yes. All it took was him putting a line to his past self, and he hooked into another person. Si received it around 11PM. When he was tired, he put a line to his past, (which is) a weakness to a tendency of "Artistic expression is God" (involving the) upper desire, as anything Anti-virtue or Anti-law, is an upper manifestation created elemental. (Earlier Forr had a line (to a child): "You are your own God")

What caused Si to get Ri's *Intention*? She had a weakness in the eye of God. It was a monadic (weakness) that predisposed her to Ri's demon. Si in 1989 initially went *out* with a water elemental. So initially you will go out with a corpse aura link. This linked her to a satanic person who then was able to create elementals with Si's monadic fluid. It seems the Lower Eye of God is where the (past link) is.

This is where Air, Fire, Water demons in other people form a Holy Being tap in the Corpse Spark.

It starts with a water elemental or an air/fire elemental, then the corpse spark gets unbalanced and then (the demons) can come in and attack the monad through the Lower Eye of God or through the Corpse Spark.

Do: We have to disintegrate (the substance) once it is *out*, as it is dirty. Si's apertures were off. When she thought of a friend, she was desiring (in the heart), and with the *Willing, Thinking, Trust, Seeing, Feeling* in the heart (or wrong aperture) and an emotional state, her apertures were off and her corpse spark. This caused the person who hooked into Si, to use her as food.

We can't hold our apertures (properly) if we have any demons *out* from the apertures.

People are still creating things right and left, and T2 doesn't know when they are doing it. So make a clear chart. Almost everything starts with corpse demons. If the room is full of crap it is hard to resist (enough) to not start leaking,

Example: Sn first had fire demons out due to an "*Opiate Drug Insanity*" demon, including: "*Spiritual Study will Bring Disaster*", "*Feels Violated*", "*Devotion (---)*", "*Men Are To Blame*", "*Desire To Humiliate*" and "*Avoid The Presence Of Holiness*". Why did she create the fire demons? It was about the future: worrying about the conference. (Worrying about the future created) Anti-18th Virtue, which ruptured and drained Virtue five. Sn created Virtue Five demons because she entertains too many arguments of defilement and she thinks we have to answer every frigging argument.

(Do not) entertain the arguments of defilers. (Their arguments are) so linear, (some people) have to make (Spiritual Science) absolutely linear like (a physical) science. The dark ones (sic). Sn mentally went on and on about the conference thinking how she was to answer the defilers. A lot of what Sn (said) to JaB was speculation and they were stupid speculations. For example "Perhaps the lawyer found out that his wife was called an "animal" by T1." (This thought) came out of their own heads! (They were) thinking of their own arguments!

Sn was wasting mental energy and wasting (JaB's). Who cares what the lawyer thinks? He might not be nearly as negative as they (fear). If they sit and create a mental scenario and argument, they make it bigger than it is. Then they say that (Jo) is a defiler, but who listens to him and who cares? He is so impossible to understand who would take him seriously?

So much energy (is spent) on stupid arguments, which they have created themselves. You go there, do your best, shake the off dirt and forget about it. Don't ruminate about imaginary arguments that no one gave. You are like cows chewing cud. Then Sn springs a leak. Now she has leaked 50% of her virtue substance in the creation of virtue demons. (She has) no

sex substance because she thought with the crotch, her lower self and she created malefic scenarios into sucker worlds from circular thoughts. First get rid of the fire demons, virtue demons, and sex substance sucker worlds before healing her.

Examples: Someone like Kx is coming in through a friend of Nob.

Last night T3 was out to Fl's 19th virtue Inverse Retro, the intercession virtue. It was from his desire to help someone who was unworthy, putting desire substance in a defiler. In this case it was virtue substance (with the demons) "*Religions must not change*", "*I want to kill*", "*Devour me sexually*" and "*Hatred for authority*". These elementals backed up from the desire to save Fl, and with the filaments on her, as his *intention* was not God's. So his 19th virtue ruptured. He wondered to her physical body and joined her similar intention of helping people who hate God and they formed an evil pipeline to another zombie (whom) they wanted to save. You can want everyone to be ok, but you can't put your intention into it, with desire.

We are trained (as a society) to think that good "*is sentimental*" and that good is "*wanting everyone to do ok*", and why would you want evil to "do ok"? Fl would rather see T2 six feet under and T3 chained in her room as a sex slave. For example, Mag still sees Ni as "good" after the man has tried to destroy (---). Ni was chief person behind Si's (losing her children) due to his lies about (the "cult") killing animals. And Mag thought "Oh, he's not too bad".

A lot of people who are around mediocre (people) will (also) be mediocre. However, when around holy people they will show (themselves either) evil or good. Mediocre people are not good, they are just vanilla.

This (teaching) is a different (way of thinking). Are you are thinking through the eyes of society and (common) indoctrination or are you seeing through the soul's eyes? If you are seeing through the soul's eyes then you will know who is good, who is evil, who has potential to become good, and some people don't have a chance in hell. For example, Ji and Fl have gone through half a dozen souls, and (there are some children). The Holy Beings won't waste any more time. (They are) all a mess so you just cut your losses and move on. The problem is, we may (try to) look back to justify (ourselves by) what society says we are. (Without our own identity), we base (our actions) on relationships, cultural experience and (resist) the thought of going against cultural taboos with relationships. (So) they sanctify their relationships with (humanity) vs. God's (eyes).

It is possible that T2 and Si may have an arrest warrant out on them for child abuse, because of supposedly letting the children see animals tortured. There is no end to what the zombies will do. Anybody who knew T1 at all, would know she is not involved in sacrifice of animals and abuse of children.

When the *Intention* is not God's then a rupture occurs in the upper desire container.

There is a similarity in this situation which caused a **Partial Resonance Link**.

T2 feels the pineal being stretched and with pain. It feels like it is being opened (further) can she see fairly well, but she has a constant head pain on a migraine level.

Ask: "*Whose Intention is in your mold?*" and check where it is located.

Example: There are "*Devour me sexually*" demons made out of upper desire substance from someone's core out to Ji. It is the "real person" with a web returning. (Apparently) she has said "There is no evil" and she is trying to talk him out of these teachings. Ji is trying to talk him into turning us in. Remove the web, remove "There is no evil" demons. This is due to a letter or a phone call. He had upper desire substance to ideas that "There is no evil" which is an Anti-Law resonation. He was listening to a defiler sound in his head, and arguing back and forth. A lot of things shouldn't be addressed through Mentalism and from listening to a defiler.

T2 is thinking of a chart to evaluate people on their Overall Etheric Air, Fire, Water, Sex NAMES in the

CORPSE SPARK CONTAINER	UPPER DESIRE CONTAINER	JOY SUBSTANCE
VIRTUE SUBSTANCE	MONADIC SUBSTANCE	

Pressure reading from Demons: One could have 100% of their own substance, but it may represent the pressure of Demons on the substance. Then look at quadrant location of the substance.

Thread to Creation has other people on it. Check for other names. If you have a resonation, then other people's substance can eat the thread. The Layer of Mystery will reflect this.

If every person did this morning and night, there wouldn't be near the suffering.

If you did this, you could get by without checking the containers. The *holes* are the demons going out.

The Key thing with the sexual centers as illustrated in our case reports is that the sexual center, whenever that substance is down, the formation of sucker worlds will start being created. Then soon after that, the Eye of the Soul starts rupturing.

So we need a category for Eye of Soul and Intactness. If you see a trend, then you can get the information. Now (we are compiling) the procedural information, and it is a monumental list.

If all that you did were the things done here, (you could) see a lot of trends. Check:

CORE	OPEN WINDOWS OF DISORDER	OPEN WINDOWS	VIRTUE SUBSTANCE OUT TO PEOPLE
------	--------------------------	--------------	--------------------------------

If a person is **squirting virtue substance**, then they must have an Anti-Virtue resonance with someone else and this is where we have rapid monadic squirts when this happens. (Inverse Retro reasons include) a recapitulation with something else, such as releasing ideas about this or that, or releasing something (student) shouldn't release, to get her "needs met". (Student) has somehow managed to find a weak spot and he is squirting virtues.

You can leak directly from a virtue if (you are resonating with) Anti-Law/Virtue.

You leak with the apertures with desires: mental, physical or emotional. *All it takes is resonating.*

T3 says: If you have a thought, emotion or resonance it could cause the aperture to go haywire and start leaking.

T2 says: A thought is always started with the apertures, but now (a thought) can go down to an aperture from the virtue itself.

So ask "*How long would it take?*"

If the soul goes then the personality becomes a reflection of society.

Rotting Soul Sparks can create vampire connections.

Mold deviation on the law clock.

Question: What do you do if webs are in the old self and have thrown off the mold?

Answer: Get one level clear and another level will rear up. T2 just found desire substance that she didn't know had been out until she had cleared something else.

Ask "*How many intentions do you have?*"

You can absorb another person's intention if you go out to them. They would reflect on the Names.

To be a little more impersonal would strengthen everyone's Tonal. You can laugh about life if you are impersonal. If you feel personal about anything, it will get you down. Remember Don Juan said "The reason that he could be a good teacher was because he didn't give a shit", and yet he was very caring. Another teacher cared (personally) a lot, and so he was cruel. We have to accommodate our propensities. A passage in the Castaneda book said, that "The nagual that he was carrying should be brutal, and the one (of the teacher) who was brutal, should be caring." (sic). *We have to accommodate our propensities* and she is not seeing that too much.

During split time we were in the underworld split reality and now everything is looking up.

At least we have gotten to the surface.

T2 was thinking about justice: We can't expect justice in the legal system as long as those in power and those that testify are immoral. We only have justice when the men who administer and testify are moral. So we can't expect legal justice, but we can bypass a lot of conflict by avoiding the legal system. And then it has to be our major goal in the physical realm to avoid it, as you will find haters of true law in the legal system.

A Private Investigator is trying to flush Si out of the bushes to impose a high (court?) child support. She is unable to see the kids unless she is deprogrammed by a psychiatrist. Jg is claiming she is schizophrenic.

Jesus called Lucifer the "prince of this world". Remind yourselves now and then that we can't expect justice and we have to avoid the system. Jesus said "*If they don't accept you in one place, flee, and be wise in what you say*". And in the New Testament it says to avoid legal confrontation. They are trying to set her up, and (someone) has received three letters to rally people to drag her back like some screaming animal to pump her full of drugs.

It is interesting (---) letter in answer: "If you try to take on evil you will get a lot of response". But his implication was, "If you don't want to suffer then don't do it". I wonder if he (would have) told the saints of old and Jesus that they "Had been over their heads".

LESSON JULY 21, 1994: Update

UPDATE

There is a spiritual communication center in the throat of the etheric body that is important to understand and refine. It is the intersection between physical form and soul substance.

Any pulls under the *mirrored water of self-reflection* sever threads in this communication center by funneling dirty spiritual matter upward to the communication center.

One should dowse:

“How many connections *Under the Mirror to the Etheric Throat Communication Center?*” and “How many severed threads are present in this communicative center?”

"Black Rot Bits" or "Black Holes": Mold bits from other people's spiritual anatomy tend to burn holes in the spiritual communication centers of people in the vicinity. These may be called "Black Rot Bits" or "Black Holes."

Also dowse “How many fallen being connections are present?”

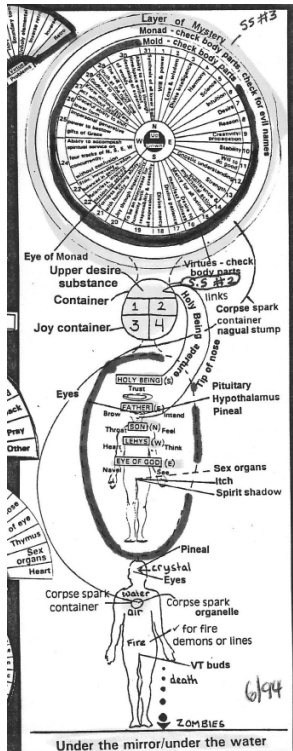
Even a person who has blown out his soul will tend to have such disorders persisting above his head like a black cloud. Unless they are removed, he may not recover enough to hold a soul.

Do: Waveforms, especially the fire ones, seem to help remove such disorders.

One should also check “How many mold bits are *OUT* that have rotted out From past transgressions of Law or Virtue?”

more later.....

Genevieve



Check for:

of Old Self Under the Mirror Pulls on your Etheric Comm. Center
Other People's Comm. Links to your Eye of Monad
Dead Eye Threads Out/In to your Eye of Monad or Mold
Fallen Being Eye Thread in Mold, Eye of Monad, Comm. Center
Severed Threads in Comm. Center
Other People's Mold Bits in Comm. Center
Black Rot Bits
Fallen Being Links in Comm. Center
Black Holes
Mold Bits Out
Sucker Worlds in Your Communicative Center
Upline Blocks on Body Parts; Realm of Intention Indicating Conflict with Laws and Virtues
Downline Blocks on Body Parts; Realm of Manifestation, Acts, Thoughts, Emotions

CLASS NOTES: JULY 21, 1994

Sucker World Connections will dowse as “sperm” as they are created from part of the Creative Sparks.

High Sparks/Low Sparks: the Low is corpse level, and the High is made from the soul’s (substance).

Both can create sucker worlds and elementals. Most people are only able to create low, unless they use their soul material for higher sparks (which is monadic substance) and this is what we created during ensoulment.

“Sparks gone bad”: Now tons of low sparks (are coming in) from an unensouled person empowered by an ensouled person, and creating webs. This is why get “Sparks gone bad”: and is not the same as soul sparks. These are low elemental creations and they are not the same as soul matter. Low sparks have desire.

Demons: these are created by high soul matter with intention.

There is a differentiation between Intention and Desire.

If you are spilling your soul, it is bad **Intention**.

If you are (spilling the) low substance, then that is bad **Desire**,

But if you spill all of your desire then the soul will go too.

The Virtue, Joy Tract and Upper Desire Substances will form higher level demons.

It is possible to form demons through the body, through the crotch area.

You could form demons through any of the apertures depending on the particular aberration.

Even though we call the corpse level “desire”, the **Higher Desire** would be on the upper half of the Star Chart and lower desire impacts the lower half of the chart.

The Will has to do with the speech, but if your will is concerned with bodily things, then you will focus on the lower.

If you are aligned with an Intention that is not bodily but it is having to do with being a sorcerer, then that would be an Upper Desire Deviation.

Toes and Fingers are the *down* and *up* in the Virtues. With a block in the toe, there is a block in the etheric *downline* of the soul in manifestation.

Add to today’s lesson: CHECK ON:

All the body parts for blocks to the *down line* or *up line* from the Etheric Throat down or up.

Down Line Blocks/ Up Line Blocks:

Downline have to do with *Actions, Thoughts and Emotions* and

The *Upward* is in the realm of *Intention and Conflict with Law and Virtue*.

With a yin and yang face of both of them.

Ask “Is it *Intention* or *Manifestation*?”

These are like acupuncture meridians, some are big, some are little filaments through the body and the etheric body.

“How many old selves are pulling you down from your own etheric throat?”

The throat chakra with the brachial plexus is a nest of spiritual interchange but it is not the top one.

The brachial plexus is a nerve complex where all the nerves meet.

Other people’s Communicative Center links to the Eye of Monad.

Dead Eye Threads of others and ask: “How many names in are in your monad or mold?”

Fallen Being Eye Threads are found in the mold, monad or communicative centers.

JULY 22, 1994: "7 Evil Doorways", "12 False Beliefs" and CLASS NOTES

22 JULY 1994 Original Text (Portion Excerpted from "Advanced Estoteric Dowsing III")

Chapter Two: The Seven Evil Doorways

There are seven primary doors through which the personality accepts evil into the sense of self. It is possible to measure the percent of contamination of a closed door, the percent the door is open, and the number of black spots/holes (disharmonies) that entered through the door. It is also possible to dowsse the number of other people's doors that you have entered against Law, thereby forming malefic links with others (or your own past.)

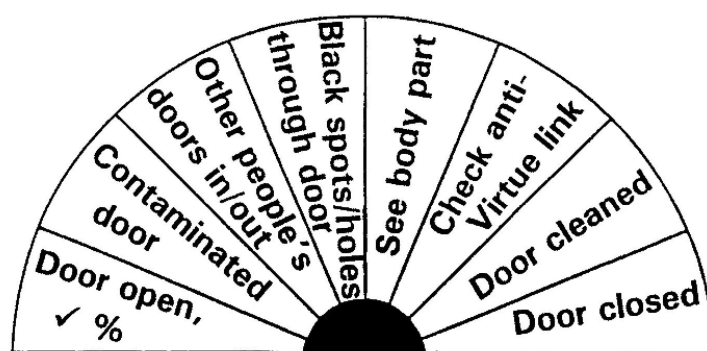
Each door is linked with body parts and one or more Virtue powers that are deviated. Certain personality traits are associated. These doors cannot be closed or cleaned by anyone but the individual who exercised free will in opening the door or entering another's door.

One closes doors by the use of free will, prayer, study of Law and Virtue, and self-control of thoughts and emotions.

THE SEVEN EVIL DOORWAYS

False Ideas That Block Virtue From Being Incorporated Into Form

Door	Body Correlation	Anti-Virtue	Reasons
One	Heart/Blood/Water	anti-Virtue 3	Merging with Satanic thought and then drowning in indulgent depression
Two	Eyes/fire	anti-Virtue 1	Hatred for authority
Three	Mouth/crystallized in tissues	anti-Virtue 4	Bad speech, irritability, poor action choices
Four	Thymus/air	anti-Virtue 5	Focus on linear thought, or free association thoughts; meditation obsession; lack of mind limits
Five	Sexual organs/lymphatic	anti-Virtue 2	Sex, romance, love distortions
Six	Nose/bones	anti-Virtue 8	Inability to see reasonable cause of one's troubles; emotionalism; blaming a gender or self; lack of sobriety in reasoning ability.
	Sinuses	anti-Virtue 7	Desire for past pleasure, sex, beauty, art as concept of God.
	Skin	anti-Virtue 10	Express yourself
	Hearing, ear	anti-Virtue 9	Sense of being abandoned, romantic obsession, fear
Seven	Esophagus/ethers	anti-Virtue 6	False euphoria states, false intuition, love of psychism/mysticism/meditation orgasm/thrill-seeking
	Tailbone		



SEVEN EVIL DOORWAYS

The Twelve False Beliefs that Cause Power and Joy Loss

The next list is the source of sucker world connections and power loss from the corpse spark container. Power loss from the corpse spark container can be measured as "corpse spark down-line soul organelle power loss (measured by percent lost.)"

These beliefs correlate with body parts, which are the etheric counter-parts through which soul force evaporates when there are beliefs that conflict with Law. There may be numerous threads out from the belief-poisoned etheric body part to sucker worlds of one's own creation or someone else's creation.

These cannot be removed by anyone other than the perpetrator or inviter.

**THE TWELVE FALSE BELIEFS THAT
BLOCK LAW FROM BEING INCORPORATED INTO FORM
Reasons For Power And Joy Loss**

1.	I am so sensitive that I merge with whatever disharmony or harmony floats into the room. (This reflects inability to hold the frequency of the aura due to a belief that sensitivity is always good or from an attraction to lower psychism.)
2.	Most people are really good, if I view them as such. I should look at the bright side of Law-haters. (This is a form entertaining evil which goes against the Law of Polarity.)
3.	Women are superior to men. (This reflects a problem with the Law of Gender.)
4.	I am unworthy and cannot spiritually advance. I need punishment.
5.	God is unfair.
6.	Women are castrating bitches; only men are trustworthy.
7.	All happiness is behind me now. My past was better than now.
8.	Physical beauty is God/Good. Love of form/artistic expression over spiritual substance value.
9.	I hate the plan of God: I resist my fate.
10.	I cannot bear to see truth. I need to drown my sorrow.
11.	I will be abandoned by God.
12.	I must be taken care of or I will go crazy. I need more structure in my life or I can't bear it.

False beliefs relate to a conflict with Law but will cause a loss of Virtue power. This is because the Laws form the boundaries or shell around the Virtues and they will rupture out whenever a Law is resisted. It is a though the Law layer is a shell that cracks allowing the Virtue substance to spill out in the form of anti-Virtue demons. The substance then forms powerful demonic shapes relative to the type of resistance to Law and specific to that Virtue's rupture. It should be realized that any resistance to Laws will cause problems with containers. Any resistance to Virtues will be revealed as problems with container substance. If you dowse as having repeated contamination of substance then you should realize that the underlying cause is a fundamental resistance to Virtue. If you dowse that you continually have holes, cracks and leaks from a container, this should alert you to a fundamental problem that you have with resistance to one or more of the Laws.

Symbolic drawings exemplifying the common anti-Virtue demons follow on the next page. Check each of the drawings for the following questions.

*"How many of each of these energies is affecting my aura?
How many have I created?"*

22 JULY 1994 Vermont Dowsing Conference Class Notes

Ask “How many foreign intentions do I have?” You would have to have a feeder line.

A part of the reason to be brittle is during a transition state--(read the egoics on intention)--when something is healed of your past self, you have to shift out of it completely or it will try to reform. There are seven major doors to evil. People are supposed to have a certain resistance to these levels, and if they don't, then these (demons) will float in.

For the corpse HEART: blood, water, Lehys (relates to) Anti Third Virtue and merging with satanic thought vs. divine intelligence and (---) with depression. **Ask** “What % open (to evil) is that door, and how many holes are in the door?”

Sn is open 70% open and how many holes in? 90. This will show your weaknesses in not shutting the doors to evil; not shutting the doors and drowning in a satanic sea. (Another student): 80% open/42 holes.

The (corpse) EYES relate to Fire and Anti-Will Hatred for Authority. It is interesting, you can find names in the holes and you can find them in the dogs: Example: Sn: 79% open/60 holes.

MOUTH: relates to Crystal, Anti-Harmony: the Fourth Virtue re: to speech, actions and irritability. Some of the holes can be from a past identity: Examples: Sn: 50%/30. One person's door is *Gone* and that may be why she had herpes on the lips; it is related to the mouth.

THYMUS: is related to the Air, Anti-Fifth Virtue, “No thought limits”, “Free association thoughts”, which is the life of linear thinking. Example: (Sn) 50%/17.

SEXUAL ORGANS: relate to Lymphatic, Anti-Second Virtue “*Destroyed romantic love.*” Example: (Sn) 80%/35.

NOSE SINUS AND BONES: These relate to two Virtues connected to the nose and bones:

a) **Anti-8th Virtue** and aspects of “*Lack of reason*”, “*Blaming a gender*” which causes a person to distract (himself) from a causative factor. Blaming is a (method) to get away from facing an issue. (And this can be) blaming anything.

b) It is connected to an **Anti-7th Virtue**, and the sinus. It is related to “*Desire for past pleasure*”, “*Sex, Beauty, Art*” etc. There are a lot of links to the past with gender blaming or self-blame related.

c) Example: (Sn) (Nose Bones) 40%/30; Sinus 25%/4.

ESOPHAGUS: “*Euphoric intuition*”, “*Love of mysticism*”, “*Sorcery*”, “*Meditation*”, or “*Low (or love of?) Psychism*”: Anti-6th Virtue. In (someone's) case when the Dreaming Bodies are dirty the Door is dirty. Example: (Sn) 80%/78.

The Door can be shut (but you can still have) something wedged in the side of the door or closed inside.

T2 craves to find out why. We have cleared (so many) things and people would still get contaminated. What was it? How (are we) to strengthen (people)? Isn't it amazing how the Holy Beings are always helpful?

What makes us weak, wobbly, frail and weary at heart? These things make us weary at heart: Open Doors.

T2 has a severe pain in her left ear--there is more information.

When T2 was lying (down) with T3, there were 7 doors (seen), but there is something about (the number) 12.

The 12 Ways That Power Leaves Us. This is not a location, which has to do with sucker world roots.

You can dowsing which parts of your body have a stored sense of false ideas that have settled in the body and (that is where the) power leaks out and you lose life force and the desire to live, where it is settled. (The false ideas) might have come through one of the doors and migrated to a part of the body, and they take away one's love of living.

Core sucker world roots that branch off the body parts. If something came in a Door, the Door might get shut, but an aspect of evil would still migrate with false ideas, and then cause a constant leaking of power.

12 CORPSE WAYS That Power Leaves us: (which open the doors to false ideas migrating to body parts).

- 1-Inappropriate frequency.
- 2-Thoughts that “Haters of law are really ok or good.”
- 3-Thoughts that “Women are superior”.
- 4-Belief you need to be punished/or that you are unworthy to spiritually advance.
- 5-Belief that God isn’t there.
- 6-Belief that women are castrating bitches, and men are superior spiritually.
- 7-Belief that all joy is behind you. You can dowse on which part of the body your “Joy is leaving”.
- 8-“Beauty is good”, false idea and “Art/love of form over substance” or “Beauty is God”. That if something is beautiful it must be good.
- 9-More or less (simply) hate. “Hate for one’s fate, and the plan of God”. Or you could say: “Resistance to the plan of God”.
- 10-Or you could be wanting to “Drown your sorrows”, “Wanting to kill awareness”, “Wanting to not see”.
- 11-Fear of abandonment.
- 12-Wanting everything to be secure and to “Be taken care of”.

Of the Corpse Spark Organelle Power down line soul power:

Ask: “% of your power is lost, and the number of threads out to similar sucker worlds or people?”

Or Ask “How much down line soul power do you have on the corpse spark container?” which reflects on these things.

Examples: (A student): 50%, with 75 threads out to sucker worlds or people related to the 12 issues or associated body parts.

Ask “Of this power loss, which one of the twelve weaknesses is the biggest problem?”

Sn is down to 2% of her Corpse Spark power and she has 97 threads out.

The sucker worlds could be from the old self. There is “*Belief that all joy is behind you now*”,

“*Wanting to drown sorrow*”, “*Kill awareness so as not to see*”.

For Cel: (they include) “*Fear of abandonment*” (inappropriate frequency),

“*Belief women are castrating bitches*” and “*Wanting to drown sorrow*”.

If you are feeling powerless and joyless, (these false ideas) are also the way that joy (is lost).

T2 is praying (to understand) why we are not happy campers. So there is a difference to “not having fun”.

This is loss of power. If you lose your power, you lose your joy. Study each one of the Twelve Ways and look for deviations.

Ask “How many doors are you in?” (Heart doors in) for example.

IF YOU CLEAR ALL THESE UP, THEN YOU OUGHT TO JUST BE HAPPY AS LARKS AND STRONG.

These (12 Ways are) related to Virtues but they seem (also) related to personality, and related to *choices*.

Maybe in the book *AED III* we will have a (method of) application.

In order for people to apply their knowledge in their lives you have to explain to them the concepts and then explain (how to apply the) concepts. You have to give pragmatic teachings, such as (don’t say only that people are) not to be homosexuals, etc. People have to know *why* before they know *what* in today’s world. People used to be devotion ruled, now *thoughts* rule, we are going from the water to air (ages).

**YOU CAN’T SHUT ANYONE ELSE’S DOORS, OR THEIR POWER LOSS PORTALS,
BECAUSE IT IS ALL FREE WILL.**

We have to have a system to do this, to be aligned, as we all want to do God’s will and *consciously* all the students have recently wanted to do this. But there is a block in the communication between soul and form (which reflects) the False Belief Doors, and these have to do with laws, and the doors to virtues. So if there is a block to the Laws, (that reflects on) the Doors, and the link between form and soul.

It is human to have power loss in certain locations and (Law) blocks between the soul and form. T2 feels it too. She prayed more (for the ability) to see if there were other ways to help.

The biggest problem when looking out at a sea of disorder,

People may want to do God's will, but they don't have any joy in doing so, and
With no joy they will rupture.
The reason they have no joy is that they lose their power.
The reason to lose power is that they have opened the doors to evil.

Help people (regain their joy/power), with a system. With this list we can apply it to people who are blown out.

These are tonal issues, and if a person's consciousness is in his corpse body (even if he doesn't have a soul) if the body consciousness starts to align with law and virtue, then he will get a soul. But with these False Beliefs and open Doors to Evil, they will cause a man to lose his soul. **No one can shut the doors, or change the beliefs for you.**

T2 prayed about why we lack joy in service and why we are falling to the same possessions and cracking in the same auric locations. **(She prayed)** "If you show us, we will promise to do our best. Where are the doors to evil? (How does evil) enter? Why do we lose our power and joy?" We got the answer, now it is up to us.

Example: Mag has no joy; she has no power, because evil is always entering.

References: Ruth Drown Cabalistic System and Manly Hall

The Ruth Drown Cabalistic System was based on a different (source?) to **Manly Hall**. (Hers) was based on science. His was based on severity. **Severity** is the balance between the yin and the yang of active intelligence and wisdom.

Check Door Bits floating. These are doors to sucker worlds and are called **Inner Doors** relating to sucker worlds.

Right now there are a lot being created by one student and they are floating out. They float out and they seem to come out relating to these (12) areas. The center of the (Door Bit) ball, when floating in the air, would dowse as *Inner Doors*. Destroy these.

T2 and T3 have two extra doors, one is to **Inner Space** and the other is to **Outer Space**.

Add to the charts:

FLUSHED OUT	RECENTLY CREATED DEMONS	FLOATING SOUL OR MOLD BITS IN VICINITY
SUCKED IN	COMING THRU WEBS	"TOP" AND "JI" WEBS/CONNECTIONS
HIDING	RECENTLY CREATED ELEMENTALS	

It would help to think of Inner Space and Outer Space on the body parts.

You can go *in* or *out* and focus on the right direction to get rid of these.

Down Line Communication Blocks with St's name on the body parts.

Pseudo souls are from when we made sparks; we made these. **These are like alternate Eagles (Egos).**

They are like a Sucker World as a *personal reality* but it is not called a Sucker World.

It is your own **Eagle System** which is far worse than an Alter Ego.

An Alter Ego is a tonal issue; a *Pseudo Soul* means a Spark that is not a sucker world, but an alternate higher-self Identity.

This is "*Being your own god*", but it is worse than a sucker world.

This is a Created Fallen Mini Demigod which seems to feed off the Layer of Mystery where we have to look for them.

Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart																				
0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100	
100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	9	8	7	6	5	4	3	2	1	0	

←MIRRORED NUMBER SCALE

Do: We have to see a **Mirrored Number Scale** to find them. **Put:** *under the 1-100 number scale on your charts "Mirrored"*. Once (the Pseudo Soul) goes Inverse or Inverse Retro, it is a **Demi God Mirror**.

Example: (A student) has a Demi God Mirror that is still alive. Mag has souls of a Demigod Mirror because of her alignment with Ni.

The feet are like the nervous system (which) pulls (you) into water (below the mirror). The nerves go all the way up to the [--?] and upper head. The spine is severed at the lower back before the pelvis and then the feet get paralyzed. So there is a strong connection between the pelvis and the feet, and the spine has to be severed just (above?) the crotch to paralyze the feet (sic). Depending on the body part, we will see different (things). I.e. one crotch has 700 (Demi-God Mirror Souls) attached.

CLASS NOTES: JULY 23, 1994

Chart: Anti Logos and Logos "Square" Chart from 1993 September

World		Non-world		Pseudo world		Sucker		Evil Being	
Other System	Not known to man	Antilogos left	Antilogos right	Pseudo antilogos left	Pseudo antilogos center	Pseudo antilogos right	Pseudo Logos left	Pseudo Logos center	Pseudo Logos right
Down	Left-inverse	Back	Other	Front	Right hand	Up			
Nothing left	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
									10
									Not measurable
Tens	Hundreds	Thousands	Ten thousands	Hundred thousands	Millions	Billions	Trillions		

"SQUARE CHART"

AntiLogos and Logos Chart

ADD: "Direction not known to Man" for Nagual Etheric Body

Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart																			
0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100
100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	9	8	7	6	5	4	3	2	1	0

T2 is finding a **Primary Consciousness in the Pseudo Logos**. It is what we thought were in a Pseudo World.

Ask: "How many consciousnesses do we have?" and

"The percentage of alignment to the True Logos with our one Primary consciousness?"

A **Pseudo Logos** has a whole belief structure in another system, with Anti-virtue, or distortions.

Whereas a **Sucker World** is one scene played over and over again.

The **Pseudo Consciousness** has a whole system of thought, that is Anti-law or Retro, and it is off the quadrant chart.

It has its own quadrant.

Ask "How much of Ri's corpse body has a satanic presence?"

The presence of Satan is being flushed out, which is not like a being, but it is as if the air comes out between the cells, where the demons are inside the cells. These are related to **Windigo** type energies.

Check: Each of the categories for % of **Presence** being flushed out, and pray for deliverance.

Do: Blast with the Name of God.

Ask "What % of your mold has Satanic Presences?"

The Holy Beings are removing a lot, and the satanic presence on the Layer of Mystery.

Check: Satanic Elemental Links

Examples:

One person has the **Eyes of Satan**.

The **Presence** dowses as IT. Ji has the Eyes of Satan as well.

Four of T3's naguals fell into a Pseudo Logos.

A **Pseudo Mold** is coming in through the webs which are in (us). Mag is dowsing as Ni and Se.

Dowse for:

Watcher contamination and Mirrored Watchers are in peoples' Primary Consciousnesses.

Echoes of others' consciousnesses that have **Pseudo Logos Molds**. Dowse "How many?"

Asura Echoes on Corpse

Demigod Mirrored Numbered Patterns in the Eyes of the Soul

Satanic Molds: Ri has 30.

Demon Tissue Webs are out to us. These are Satanic Tissue Webs.

Check: "How satanic your pineal tissue is?"

Self Satanic Webs

Example: Something is under the Virtue #Six/Reason which has to do with skin disorder. (From "No")

It is **Door #Six** is Anti-Virtue #10: skin. (Both of these) have to do with expression. It is like someone will always tell you what you are feeling. Like Alp who has no limits when she is on a roll. **"Express yourself":** There is a tendency to be unstable and to bring into manifestation (poor) speech, unstable expressions, a lot of insanity and self-pity.

Also inside of #Six Door (this is interesting because so much is inside of #Six) is a hearing/ear correlation with Anti-Virtue #9: "Sense of Being Abandoned". Also "Romantic Obsession" will tend to be there.

CHECK FOR:

1.	Fallen Demigod Mirrored Number of Patterns in Eye of Soul
2.	Asura Echoes
3.	# of Satanic Molds
4.	Satanic Tissue Webs Out
5.	# of Echoes of Other Pseudo-Molds
6.	Satanic Element Links
7.	% of Your Mold That Has Satanic Presence
8.	% of Your Layer of Mystery that has Satanic Presence
9.	Floating Door Bits
10.	Dirty Door
11.	Floating Soul/Mold Bits in Vicinity
12.	# of Primary Consciousnesses you have in Pseudo-Logos
13.	Mirrored Watchers
14.	# of Watchers in your Primary Consciousnesses in Pseudo-Logos
15.	% of True Logos Consciousness That Is In The True Logos
16.	Satanic Presence "It"
17.	Pseudo-Logos
18.	Pseudo-Molds
19.	Pseudo-Souls
20.	Demons Flushed out of Hiding/Sucker Worlds
21.	Recently Created Demons
22.	Demons in through Webs
23.	Recently Created Elementals
24.	Eyes of Satan
25.	% Satanic of Pineal Tissue
26.	Past Self Satanic Webs

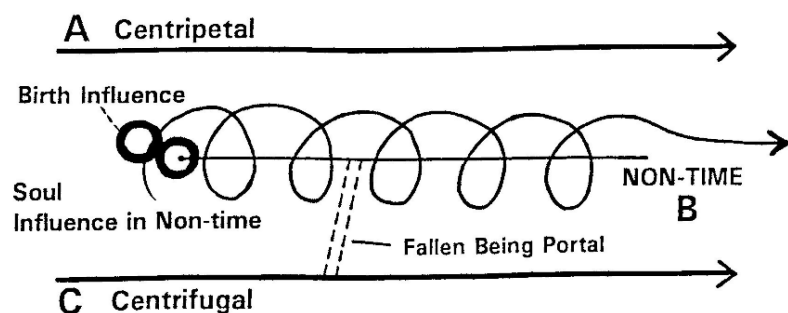
CLASS NOTES: JULY 24, 1994

(Note by Auditor/Editor: On the first day in Vermont, "Anonymous" stepped through a broken wooden slat behind the back door of the house at which she was staying. I took her to the hospital and heard the doctor say "That's a bad break, I need to take x-rays." When he brought back the x-rays he was pale and shaking his head. He said "You haven't broken your bone." The damage to T2's foot was so deep and so severe that she contracted gangrene, with the bubbles and streaking lasting over a month. However, she survived and the foot healed. I can affirm that at this hospital, while waiting for the doctor, "Anonymous" had a pale golden and a blue light suffusing her face and body.

We are closing **Demigod Portals** that are very deep. These form concepts of self and they are very long term portals. Those people who have them, spread them. The people with whom you have had sexual relations, are woven into you, so that your identity is a part of theirs. This can cause a person to be "brittle" (in personality). It is like a rupture in the corpse aura that is translated to the birth soul. Even if you had been switched to a higher soul the propensity was still there, as it was a physical thing. This relates to the **Doors ABC** (A: Centripetal Time, B: Non Time and C: Centrifugal Time) and T2 wants to close them.

(Please refer to the first chapter in Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book (AED) III: "Non-Time, Centrifugal Time and Centripetal Time" for this Class Session).

Check on the Body Locations for **Echoes of Evil Doors** which are linked to *Sucker Worlds* adjacent to the *Pseudo Logos*. Echoes can occur with globs (of substance) on you. In the Time Spiral when it lines up a certain way it is like notches on the wheels. On the wheel (the notches are where) an evil being peeks out and gets scared, particularly around T2. For the last three days Ri's wheels have been lining up and the evil doors are opening. She can see them. Sometimes T2 will check, and she will be fighting total loathing and it is Anti-Logos stuff.



Example: Mag's Door C is echoing in all of us. Think of Door A on top of the spiral, B is in the middle and C is under the spiral. So look for echoes related to those.

Think A is *Centripetal*, C is *Centrifugal* and B is *Non Time*.

What's Happening: T2 was learning yesterday about probabilities regarding American Society of Dowsters Conference site in Vermont. But there is a moderate change. (It appears that) Jmc will be there, and if so, he will call Ni if he recognizes T2. Ni would possibly come and try to shoot her. (A student) shouldn't drive out of state as there are criminal charges (against T2). Ji is claiming (her son) was abused by T2, and that Jmc and Ni are claiming they witnessed it. So, there is no way (for T2 to) ever see daylight. She has been crucified in the press as a sexual pervert, and for torturing with animal sacrifice. T2 is afraid, as Jg will link Si's name as a co-conspirator. They thought they could get T2 picked up on criminal charges, and they feel completely justified in lying about anything. These are federal claims and will they will claim T2 did (these things) in Vermont so that (the charges) would be interstate. They (?) said they were in Vermont, for a federal arrest.

Class:

Fallen Being Evil C-Non Time or A or B Communicative Centers:

Normally the center is in the throat of the Etheric Body, but T2 has found them as marks on the soul.

Mold Bits, check if holy or rotting out.

Check for *Satanic Presence ABC Tracts*, between cells and on the body chart.

Check ABC echoes

Past Self Satanic Webs on ABC

Watcher Webs and Echoes (Gr)

If we tear up the **Pseudo Worlds of the Demigods** then people won't have the power or the coordination (through) the fallen beings in the Pseudo Logos. The evil Demigods are coordinating with Ji, Jmc and Ni. They are as weak as piss-ants, all of them, but they are empowered by Demigods in Pseudo Worlds. If we get rid of those, they will scatter.

Nagual Holes: These are instead of birth holes. When (the students were) made naguals it bore a hole in their system. For example, Se is draining (power) from a nagual hole and is vampiring Si. Those with nagual holes can keep hooking in like Ji. Something can go into the holes that are evil. *If you don't let holiness enter, then evil can enter and get a grip.*

Nagual Hole Web/Link

Nagual Masks: As T2 was pulling one off of Ji, she got a very strong thought in the now, Sunday, which is "Ji is afraid that T2 will find out that she has signed a complaint against T2 for grand larceny." Ji signed a police report reporting T2 had stolen something over the grand larceny amount. One more thing to the police is that Ji is alleging when she was kicked out that T2 stole all her possessions, such as books, a sewing machine etc. and she re-alleged that we have guns. She has alleged that we threatened her with a gun.

(Corpse) sparks feeding off of others' Layer of Mystery Some of these have been around since ensoulment. They are like a balloon soul hanging off of another soul.

LESSON JULY 26, 1994: "High and Low Dowsing Blocks"

26 JULY 1994 Original Text (*Excerpted from "Advanced Esoteric Dowsing III*) LESSON

Understanding High and Low Dowsing Blocks or AED III Chapter 15: Blocks "Encountered on the Road to Truth"

Esoteric dowsing blocks exist on one of three primary levels: the spiritual bodies, the personality/body complex, or communication aspects between the two.

Spiritual blocks may be due to refusal to accept a universal Law as True, or resistance to one or more of the Virtue powers. Frequently, spiritual blocks occur because one has aligned self-identity with someone who hates truth or Law.

Merging identities can cause a subtle erosion of the soul matter, as the Virtue power substance is ingested by people who have no personal power source from the Logos. Such people then use the energy derived from ensouled people to create thought-form demonic elemental forms that haunt humanity and torment the innocent. Such torment is within the Laws governing group karma. Most people have neglected to learn the ancient skill of exorcism, and so have neglected to clean up the group disorder that abounds, therefore incurring further group karma.

Group karma is also evident in plague type disorders. Some people desire to perform hands on healing without considering the admonition that Christ gave when he healed the sick. He viewed sickness as a symptom of spiritual ills, and would tell the healed person to "go and sin no more." This admonition reveals the importance of living within the constraints of certain Laws, in order not to manifest lawless disorder again through a chain of physical symptoms. Also, many would-be exorcists think they merely have to wave a white-light magic wand over a disorder to remove disharmony. Jesus, on the other hand, demonstrated several different types of exorcism, as recorded in the gospels. "This kind come out only by prayer and fasting," he once told his disciples, when they were unsuccessful in performing an exorcism. Other times, he would smear clay on the eyes of the blind, or order the disharmony of mental illness into diseased animals.

Indeed, the importance of exorcism within the context of physical and emotional healing was strongly stressed in the gospels, and yet few preachers or priests perform exorcisms. Those that perform "deliverance" type exorcisms often just push the dark forces out to jump upon another person, or seek to keep the dark forces at bay with gadgets and magic. This, of course, does not make the world a cleaner place for the children of tomorrow, and does not address the planes of causation that attracted the disharmonies in the first place.

The use of dowsing tools by the church elders is well documented in the Bible. The reason dowsing was later forbidden for the church-goers had to do with their lack of holiness in usage. When the church-goers started using dowsing to make money, the elders frowned upon their materialism and tendencies to sorcery. The elders knew that the highest form of dowsing could not exist in a human who was looking for money. The elders wanted the people to look to the soul, and not waste their intuition upon base matters. They knew that a soul would wither in a man who focused upon money.

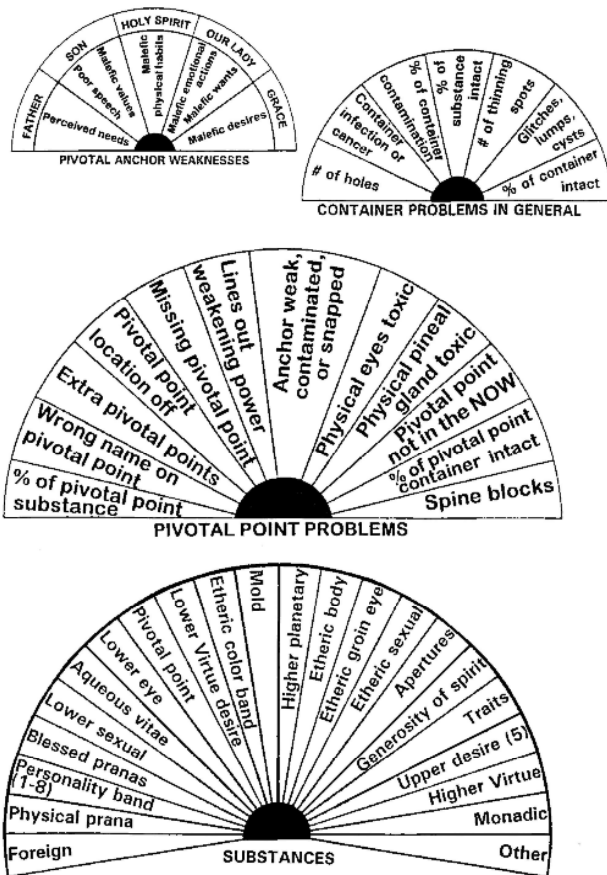
Dowsing is merely a muscle response signaled from the sub-conscious mind and amplified by an instrument. The sub-conscious mind is the world of dreams. If a man dreams of money, then his desires will be blocked at the level of the sub-conscious mind. If a man desires spiritual advancement, then the soul force will pour down into the sub-conscious mind, and lead a man through correct dowsing triggers in order to communicate rightly to the body what the soul needs. Unfortunately,

many spiritual leaders still echo the admonition against dowsing, even though it does not apply to a person of spiritual impeccability.

When combined with proper prayer, dowsing is the fastest method of personal change. Through dowsing, one is able to see rightly, and with practice will gradually attain greater clarity of spiritual vision.

It would be ideal if more teachers were trained in spiritual dowsing, Laws, and Virtues. The Earth hungers for such leaders. These books are to be used by such teachers.

All of the study and dowsing in the world will benefit the student little, if he does not incorporate what he learns into his lower life. The lower life refers to emotions, thoughts, and actions. Many people have blocks to incorporating knowledge of Virtue and Law into their lower life. They may simply refuse to change their ways, out of habit, or they may not be able to see their lower flaws because of a communication block.



Communication blocks may exist between the desires and the thoughts. For instance, a person may not be able to mentally acknowledge what he desires. He may view himself as an altruistic person, all the while wishing his spouse was dead. He would adamantly deny that he wished his spouse was dead, and insist that he had only love for all people. A true teacher could dowse or see that such a person wished his spouse was dead. A common cause of such a split awareness is that the person has more than one primary consciousness. One consciousness can be altruistic; while another wishes the spouse was dead.

A man IS his consciousness, not his soul. A soul is a vehicle for consciousness. If a man has a split consciousness, then he is similar to a split-personality case. One minute you may look at him, and his eyes glow with sweetness. The next minute his eyes may fume with hostility. You may dowse him with a wonderfully holy spiritual polarity one moment, and the next moment he may look like the devil. Actually, split consciousness is less accurate a term than multiple consciousnesses in such cases. Multiple consciousness disorders should be viewed as spiritual, rather than psychiatric, in origin.

It is not helpful to merely focus upon the consciousness that is benign, while ignoring the malignant one (or two.) If a man is his consciousnesses, then such a man can be dangerous, should his focus shift to the evil one. Most people cling to the wholesome consciousnesses of such people, and therefore open portals of disorder to fallen beings through the other consciousnesses.

No person has multiple primary consciousnesses unless he invites them and feeds them. If a truth-seeker links with a person

who has an evil consciousness, then he can be spiritually destroyed. It is possible to remove such consciousnesses, if the person who has them is willing to give them up. In many cases, people thrive on the power rush that such consciousnesses may seem to give.

In reality, all evil consciousnesses survive by vampiring people who have no evil consciousnesses. If the feeder lines were removed, the evil consciousnesses would fall asunder. Examples of this will be given in true case report drawings following this chapter.

An obsession with one's past is a common cause of communication disorder between body and soul. One's old self is dead, and to try to communicate with the dead is to invite death into the now. Avoid discussing the past, looking at old photos, or trying to cheer yourself up reciting your past achievements.

Of course, the path of spiritual power is one frighteningly bereft of the normal mental comfort tricks. Indeed, the removal of alternate consciousnesses can cause a person to feel terribly alone and empty. That is because self-identity is largely based upon what is dead or a fantasy.

To be willing to base one's self concept upon Logoic Virtues rather than other people's ideas of who one used to be is one of the most frightening tasks of the spiritual seer. An attempt to do so will be met by rage from family members and friends, who are quick to recite all your past foibles and glories. They have a NEED for you not to change, and they usually become angry if you do change. And yet, without change, no soul progression is possible.

The handling of personality stress during such times of change is most difficult. An overwhelming desire to retreat to a comfortable yet stagnant thought system may overwhelm the sensitive student. Prayer, such as those given in Virtues, Laws, and Powers, can greatly soothe the personality during such times of transformation.

The personality is part of the consciousness, which then is part of the true self. If the personality is aligned with power, then it will have power to change his spiritual mold. A man's mold is impacted by his desires, thoughts, and relationships. The mold is an auric component that communicates its form upward to the soul. If the mold becomes deformed, then the soul deforms. If the soul deforms, it may break away from the Logoic power source, and die. Also, a diseased mold can be the source of a great many physical ills.

Not all molds, or all souls, are equal. If a man desires and thinks wrongly, or aligns with others who do so, then he will cause his mold to take on the shape of a monster rather than a human. These archetypal shapes of human monstrosities have formed the basis for many myths and impressions of demonic energies. People who become demonic in mold and soul lose their soul power, because they are dangerous to humanity.

If a man struggles valiantly to think rightly, feel rightly, and act rightly, according to Laws and Virtues, then his mold and soul will tend to approach a reflection of Christ-consciousness. Then, his physical dowsing response will rightly echo his mold, his etheric body, his monadic eye and the Logos. It is possible to have a block between the body, the etheric body, the mold, the soul, and/or the thread to the Logos. Such blocks are often due to vicinity elementals that wear down the aura resistance. Techniques of removal listed in Book 1 and 2 will greatly purify the connections between the auric components, and increase the spiritual vitality that may be drained by people in the vicinity.

Some spiritual weakness is due to decisions on a soul level. Errors that originate on a soul level have to do with realm of intention, hatred for one or more of the primary Laws when one is made aware of them, or misuse of a Virtue power.

In severe cases of soul level disorders, pathways can form to nests of even greater disorder. Out of these arise multiple consciousnesses, until a man forgets who he is, and becomes controlled by alien beings.

This is far more common than you suppose, and is the source of a great many societal ills.

In order to do an exorcism, one first must define order and disorder. When Jesus said, "go and sin no more," he had already taught Laws. No one can be an exorcist unless he understands Laws, and no one can be a healer unless he is also an exorcist. You cannot patch over a cancer with bright skin, and pretend that all is well, if you intend to heal a person. Many deep cancers originate in the soul, the personality, or in the communicative aspects between the two.

The purpose of this excerpt from the third book is to help you incorporate the teachings given thus far through illustrated examples, charts, and lists. It takes concentration, desire for truth, and courage to change for one to study such concepts. For by studying such concepts, one's spiritual bodies begin to SEE both flaws and holiness, and the world may begin to look like a sad place in which to live.

In the heroin-school-of-metaphysics, anything that makes you feel good is holy. This is not such a school. This teaching is for those people who dare to face their deepest flaws so as to transform themselves to something greater than before.

CHART:

SEAT OF DISORDER:
<i>Thoughts....Emotions....Past Links....Future Desires....Law Conflict</i>
<i>Resistance To Virtue</i>
<i>Multiple Consciousness: Link to other person</i>
<i>Vicinity Disharmony: Something Surfacing for Healing/Clearing</i>
<i>Links To Fallen Beings: Watchers, Asuras, Fallen Demigods, Fallen Angels, or Evil Humans</i>
<i>Divine Intercession In Progress</i>
<i>Personality Shock from any of above or other reason (Good or Bad)</i>
COMMUNICATION PROBLEM ON LEVEL OF:
<i>Body....Etheric Mold....Desire Substance....Soul...Thread To Creation</i>
PROBLEM WITH:
<i>Holy BeingEtheric Rupture.... Abnormal Evil Communicative Centers to Underworlds</i>
<i>Taking on another person's Evil Intention</i>
<i>Personality Confusion (Check Body Part)</i>
<i>Organ Identity Confusion (Check Body Part)</i>
<i>Aperture Substance Leak/or Foreign</i>
<i>Aperture Container Leak/Rupture</i>
<i>Not Incorporating Law Into Form (See Chart)</i>
<i>Not Incorporating Virtue Into Form (See Chart)</i>

CLASS NOTES: JULY 26, 1994

Ni and Ji were the power team. With a hologram to Ji and Ni, (it was) the soul link that Mag wouldn't let die. The reason that everyone has experienced emotional stress is that some of the links to the Fallen Being that give us "payoffs" to different kinds of rushes are gone, (as well as) the links to people with the different rushes. That is why Mag was so addicted to Ni; (he) was the evil power surge.

Why did Ni and Ji coordinate so strongly? (There were) evil forces being fed by the ensouled. The sexual link is very hard to break, but it is breakable. The (Holy Being) idea was that within a year, Ji would have had (in 1993) the impeccability to acquire her own power, but she didn't. (However) once the Battery was given, it couldn't be taken away. It was a big power source it was more than a Battery. Ji didn't have a direct link (to the Logos), but she had a Logoic pattern, like a crystal battery. It was etherically linked to her mouth

Our ideas of self are so mega (within our) relationships that all the relationships that we have and all the demonic links---such as the days T2 spent on the couch were (in removing) our own corpse demonic links that we had kept rebuilding, and that were destroyed. Ni had a "satyr" image of himself.

So if people are feeling a loss of power or exhaustion, it is because they haven't fully aligned their mold with their souls yet. The mold has been taking on the form of things *down* instead of *up*. [The mold is] pulled between the underworld and heavens, and the shape of the mold at any given time, was very mushy, and (you) might have had more than one mold. It is time now when people need to recognize when they are taking on the molds of demons, and when they should (find themselves) deviated, pray that the (molds) become straight and that they not hook into evil people. Ni now will be essentially worthless to evil beings because he doesn't have a soul to hook into, and Ji as well, as she doesn't have the T1 battery (anymore). *If you recognize that personality stress is due to evil being removed, then you can be joyous and refill it (---) holy.*

(You can ask) "How much virtue does a person have when they are not being harassed?"

You can look at their **Propensities**. (A standard/Scale could be made).

Example: Think of Rap and "Goddess worship". If 100% is maximal (alignment/resonation) then think of when T2 mentioned in class that women shouldn't be full ministers, because what is needed is a yang at the core of a religious gathering because (the congregation) would represent a woman receiving what the man put out. Rap then talked of her (woman relative) as a preacher and that "We didn't need a man behind the pulpit". Her eyes flared up with "Goddess worship" and "man hate". If that moment was 100%, **Ask** "What is she now?"

Example: Try "Create your own Reality": if 100% reflects Ri when he was sitting at Warner Street and he went off on a tangent; ask "What is he now?"

Example: It is interesting when Se allowed her hate, lower willfulness and "hunger for power" (to manifest), she let her chin hairs grow out, which had to do with hatred for the Law of Gender. The chin hairs got very thick all of a sudden.

Example: We can dowse the "Grandmas Porch", "Motherhood is God", "The Past was Better than Now", "I'll Never Have Any Fun" Scales. Use the Frequency, Intensity and Duration Scales to (for a finer evaluation).

Frequency Scale: "How many times in the day did I do this?"

Intensity Scale: Use the percentage scale and ask "How strongly did I think of it when I did?"

Duration Scale: "How long had I peaked?" We have to measure peak, as one has a plateau that is kept.

Other Notes:

"Ji/T1" mold bits are rotting out. These dowse as Vampires and Fallen Demigod Links.

If you get "Se" ask if it is old stuff out of you, or something new. **Check** "ABC" and Times.

We have **Thread to Creation Problems** due to reforming (molds). We are all embedded in each other, and the demonic portals have to rot out. These are not normal molds, but pseudo and old molds.

LESSON JULY 27, 1994: Organ Identity and Dowsing Interferences

ORGAN IDENTITY AND DOWSING INTERFERENCES

A peculiar yet common problem for dowsers is confused organ identity. One's liver may dowse as belonging to a friend, while the skin may dowse as belonging to an enemy. When this occurs, dowsing answers become confusing and unreliable.

There are many reasons why specific parts of the body lose the identity of the owner and take over another person's identity. Each part of the body has personality aspects that are impacted by emotions, desires, fears, and hostility. It is as though the personality of a body part is lost, and someone else's personality takes over in that location.

Some body parts may dowse as being in sucker worlds, the past, the future, or a different location on Earth than the owner's body. Since this is a personality level problem, it can occur in people who do not have souls as well as in people who have souls.

If someone is obsessive about another person in a romantic or familial way, then he or she may dowse as having very little organ identity left because most of it went to the object of obsession. If a person spends his days in a rage, hell bent on revenge against a person, then his identity will not go to the object of his obsession. Instead, it will migrate to the shape of his elemental demons for his age. He will dowse as having 100% demon corpse identity. In less severe cases, part of his body will dowse as having a **Demon Corpse Identity**. This will also occur in severe possession or from having sexual relations with a person who is filled with hate. In such cases, there will be what dowses as **Satanic Presence Between Cells**.

It is important to check for the number of people who have your corpse identity on their body organs and the number of people who have identities within your body. Make sure that none of your organs are linked to fallen demigods, fallen watchers, Asuras, or fallen angels.

If organ identity confusion persists, you will experience a type of soul pain, as your soul recoils from your body. In severe cases, you may develop a monadic drip. You should regularly dowse your percentage of monadic fluid and your intactness of your Thread to Creation. Such injuries can be healed within three days, if one prays rightly and does his best to get clear. Even in the worst case, should a soul die, it can be replaced. Remember that souls are vehicles for consciousness. They are necessary, but not irreplaceable or especially immortal. They must be taken care of and nurtured to survive. If they survive, they can carry your individual consciousness to a new body upon death.

Many of the contamination of organs and between cells contamination can be cleared by waveforms such as the dead space ones. Also, many disorders can be thrown into the sun out of the eyes, or other locations. Prayer, as well, can summon aid to you. However, it is against Law to clear for you what you should be able to clear yourself. Also, if you invite disorder by hanging out with people who hate Law, then you will not be helped by the holy beings, and your guardian angel will flee from you. You have a responsibility to live in a spiritually orderly fashion, and to integrate Laws and Virtues into your life.

-G

LESSON JULY 27, 1994: Current Problems to Check For

Current problems to check for:

- 1) Returning Null Zone Demons from ensoulment time
- 2) Returning Nagual Demons
- 3) Bad Sparks returning
- 4) Above problems causing Thread to Creation to
 - a) *Snap*
 - b) *Splinter*
 - c) *Be eaten by demons*
- 5) Vicinity dark forces due to grid
or demons returning that you created.
- 6) Rupture of the Personality at a body location due to above reasons.
- 7) Organ identity confusion Out/In or floating in the room:
Monad Drip
Virtue Rupture
Upper Desire Rupture
- 8) Etheric rupture: Air...Fire...Water...Sex
- 9) Any auric part floating to the past to secure a personality and picking up disorder in the process.
- 10 Taking on another person's evil intention.
Dowse how many intentions you have, and whether they are associated with:
Wrong Quadrant
Sucker Worlds
Fallen Watchers
Fallen Angels
Fallen Asura
Evil Humans

Everybody needs to get a grip on their personality strength. This is a time of emptying out poison. You may feel empty and dead. Clear yourself, pray, and ask that only holiness fill the empty spaces that remain from the demon removal locations. I am keeping an eye on you. G

CLASS NOTES: JULY 30, 1994

Chart: Corpse Sound Drawings and Body Parts Correlation (from AED III)

CORPSE SOUND	BODY PARTS CORRELATION	CORPSE SOUND	BODY PARTS CORRELATION
1. 	Ears, Bones, Spinal Bones, Finger And Toe Nails, Teeth	11. 	Sinus, Nose, Bladder Mucosa, Mucosa
2. 	Dendrites And Sympathetic Nervous System	12. 	Immune System, Liver, Spleen
3. 	Parasympathetic Nervous System, Mouth	13. 	Urinary Tract
4. 	Digestive System	14. 	Skin
5. 	Water	15. 	Cardiovascular System, Blood
6. 	Neurons, Eyes	16. 	Endocrine, Thyroid
7. 	Female Sexual Parts, Ovum	17. 	Male Sexual Function, Sperm
8. 	Muscles	18. 	Immune System, Adrenals, Lips
9. 	Tears, Sweat, Saliva	19. 	Lymph
10. 	Respiratory	20. 	Neurotransmitters, Tongue, Cranial Fluid

←Chart excerpted from AED II; Chapter 5, page 53

We are clearing the corpse in layers. Today is the 19th layer, and T2 is finding fallen Demigods and other people in them.

Ask “How intact is the 19th layer, and how contaminated?”

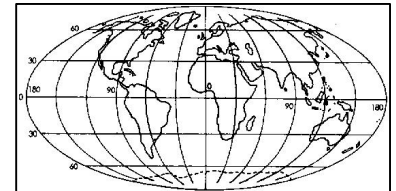
We can incorporate this in our daily clearing. Think of the layers out from the body, with an increasing complexity and frequency, from each organ.

Ask “On each layer how intact and how contaminated is it?”

The key difference is complexity and frequency. This is very corpse level, though it is a high frequency.

The most important thing is the number of webs into people, and holes. The holes relate to sucker worlds, which relate to false ideas. With a lot of holes, that means one is out to people, places, past and future: “ABC” (Soul Refinement) LINKS.

Example: T2 is finding a 20th layer and she was not intact because she was overanxious about (a child’s) safety.



PUT ON CHART:

People/Places/Past/Present/Future

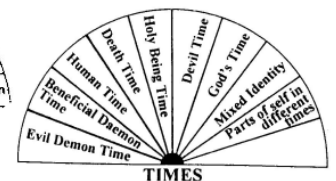
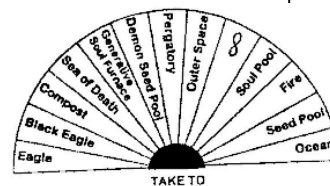
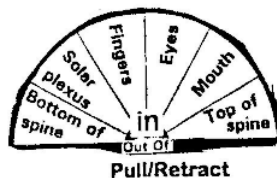
ABC LINKS

PLACE LINKS

How intact/how contaminated?

of holes from sucker worlds and false ideas.

of webs on each layer around the corpse sound relative to body parts.



Use the drawing of a stick man with 20 (+) surrounding layers.

Do: Check all twenty layers 1-20 going out, and then check all 20 going in the other direction: 20→1.

To Do: You can use the Put it Chart,

Waveforms Chart, (pg. 42)and

Put it in Earth Locations, i.e. North Pole.

A lot of these are links on the organs that have been there a long time, and going out in the aura.

Doggy Layers: go out 6 layers. **Check:** where they are. For example Sheba’s (dog) first layer was on “St” and for Alice (dog) the first level couldn’t be seen until the others were cleared. For Atlas(dog) T2 is reading that the lower levels are “not to exist”, because the higher layers are out to Nob.

If you are “Missing” a higher layer, you will miss the lower layers, and that is perhaps how physical illnesses manifest. Cats are supposed to have 6 corpse layers. Even people without souls have these (6) layers.

0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20
20	19	18	17	16	15	14	13	12	11	10	9	8	7	6	5	4	3	2	1	0

These layers are the corpse consciousness and with a lot of webs you will have a mixed consciousness on the corpse, and that can throw off the higher consciousness.

“Out” and “In” reflect not necessarily parts of self out or in, but it has more to do with being on the inside or outside of a corpse layer. It is like a membrane of the bladder. Are you looking at the inside or the outside of the bladder? Each layer has an inside and an outside, and you have to look at each one separately.

A lot of IN has “Law into Form” problems: i.e. *“The past is better than now”*. Look inside the body locations for these. Think of it mechanically. Almost everything is resonation. The question is, is it the inside or the outside of the auric layer resonating? Is the side of the bladder that is interior or exterior?

This is the way to tell if a person has a soul, as it is (normally) confusing, is if they have twenty layers.

T2 has been getting wrong soul layers on people because they have so many webs. Some people look like they have soul, but they don’t, because of embedded (layers), or the aura has too much illumination, and you would think they have a soul then.

One person has 30 layers that dows as being their own, but they are **Fallen Being Layers**.

With a (physical) problem with intestines, you could check for problems, *in/out*, and if you have any extra (layers).

Ask: You can word it as *“The cause of a physical symptom is related to: (for example) In #14 and Out #11.”*

You might dows a different number of **Extra Layers** *in and out*.

Check: The surface itself, of the *Bladder, Tissue and Skin of each layer as well*.

T2 is finding **people embedded** in the tissue. That may be that part of your aura which goes to a person and embeds in them.

Ask *“How intact is the Skin, and %?”*

Do: Destroy what is out, and pray to have it restored. Use Waveforms, and Put Its.

Check: For **Holograms of Self** in people’s Bladder Skins.

On the 1st layer of Skin and a body part i.e. uterus.

For *Contamination...Clarity...# Of People...In/Out*.

Ask: *“How many skins do you have, and are you are supposed to have 20?”*

Some people’s bladders have burst. **Burst Bladders**. Burn the bits of bladders.

These 20 layers have Communication Links to the Soul that go to the soul and these that go to the soul have been heavily contaminated for a long time and we didn’t know it. We had to clear the Skins first. T2 knew last night there were 20 communication links and she didn’t know what they had to do.

Check: For **Evil Extra Communication Links**. This is where people keep obsessing, as they are linked to communication links. Animals (probably) have these, but zombies will not. Check: *Place...Past...Future...Ideas*.

These are so ripe, and so much hate is being directed to T2, to Forr and Si.

Windigo is on these communicative links. Ji seemed to breathe in the Windigo with her own will.

Loveless people automatically form communication links that slip from the soul and go to the evil polarity.

Ji thinks she is “doing something good” to get rid of the evil T1. If the person’s belief system is in a Pseudo Logos then their whole thought system of good and evil is different from the True Logoic Concepts and it is (intrinsically) opposed to Law and Virtue at least in one area. A person may have nine areas that are similar to the True Logos and one area that is completely evil, and that is how people get messed up.

Every situation that occurs, you have to look at the virtues, and ask

“How does this relate in the balance of virtues and what quadrant is it in?”

Like if the issue is in the #2 Divine Love, then **ask:**

“What quadrant of concept of love is it i?” Or check the ABC and Times Chart (previous page).

Ask: *“Is it old? Is it aligned with the one true God”* or *“Is it aligned with some Demigod?”*

Or in Ri’s case *“I am God”* concept? If a person thinks they are their own God, then they can think of any construct and think (it is good). They can think that killing T2 is totally good. For example, *“Having a husband is good”*, and so *“Killing the obstacle to having a husband is good”*, which is fundamentally material based.

Aside: Everyone pleaded to T2 not fight the (other) doctor (in Vermont) and to get along with him. And she said “He is evil. He is torturing people because they are poor and that is wrong.” And they said “You will hurt yourself, lose (--) reputation and lose (---) career.” And she said “It doesn’t matter, you do something because it is right, and not because it will have a bad result”.

LESSON JULY 30-31, 1994: Notes on Corpse Sounds

Evening

Notes on Corpse Sounds:

Each body part has 20 auric type rings surrounding it.

They are like balloons inside of balloons (Hindenburgs inside of Hindenburgs).

Each ring has **body to soul communication links**.

If one has a high level of foreign contamination, one may have many extra rings reflecting the contamination.

For instance, Amber the dog had 50 rings because of so much foreign contamination.

If one has blown his soul, one has just 6 rings, as do animals.

If you dowse that you have fewer than 20 auric rings, it is possible that some of your higher threads have snapped.

Try to clear the rings that you do have and pray to have the higher threads restored.

For each body part, check each ring for:

Contamination *Inside* the Ring

Contamination *Outside* the Ring

Contamination *On* the Skin of the Ring

Intactness of Skin and Communicative Substance

Communicative Substance *In*

Communicative Substance *Out To*: Person, Place, Thing, Idea, Fallen Being, Animal, Past or Future

Intactness of Communication *Links From* Body to Soul

Communication *Links To/From* Past Self, Fallen Beings, Other People

of Rings, Any Extra?

31 JULY 1994 Class Notes

Mold Substance Drip: Check old/new. Something new is happening.

Mold substance leaks are occurring because of an old Communicative Link surfacing. So you get old and new mixed.

A lot of career (links) are found on men, and for women they are places and people links.

Do: Try clearing one cranial nerve at a time for communication links.

Clear each of the twenty Corpse layers, and **ask** for **Extra Communication Links**.

Skin Bits/auric floaters: will be the auric names, on the 1-20 levels.

Put on the chart:

GRID	NOT CURRENT FLAW	FLAW	OTHER
------	------------------	------	-------

Auric Components Chart from "Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book III" page 49

LOGOS

THREAD TO LOGOS

KARMA CROSS

SPHERE OF GRACE

LAW LAYER

GENDER/POLARITY
VIBRATION
MENTALISM
RHYTHM
CORRESPONDENCE
CAUSE AND EFFECT
CHANGE

NON RESISTANCE
USE
SYNTHESIS

SPIRITUAL MANIFESTATION
DISSONANCE
DESIRE DISTORTION
CREATIVE POWER
SEASON (GRACE)
ORDER (HIERARCHY)
DIVISION

MONADIC SUBSTANCE
SEE EYE OF SOUL
CONTAINER
GUARDIAN ANGEL
VIRTY RING

DESIRE SUBSTANCE
Realm of Grace

Our Lady / Holy Spirit
Father / Son

HOLY BEING
TRUST
Halo

FATHER Will
SON Desire
LEHYS Think
SEE

ETHERIC BODY

DIRECT DESIRE LINK
INDIRECT DESIRE LINKS THROUGH APERTURES

TRAITS

PERSONALITY VIRTUE BANDS

MOLD LAYER

AIR
FIRE
WATER
EARTH

HOLY SPIRIT PIVOTAL ANCHOR
Malefic Emotional Habits

VIRTUE CREATIVE DESIRE SUBSTANCE

O-GASKET

GRACE PIVOTAL ANCHOR
Malefic Desires

OUR LADY PIVOTAL POINT ANCHORED IN GROIN

PINEAL CORPSE EYES
GENERATIVE EYE
Link to Pineal and up to Etheric Eye

Pivotal Point

PERSONALITY BANDS

PERSONALITY BANDS

ETHERIC COLOR SUBSTANCE

ETHERIC COLOR BAND

FATHER PIVOTAL ANCHOR
Perceived Needs

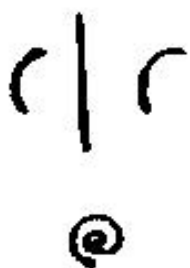
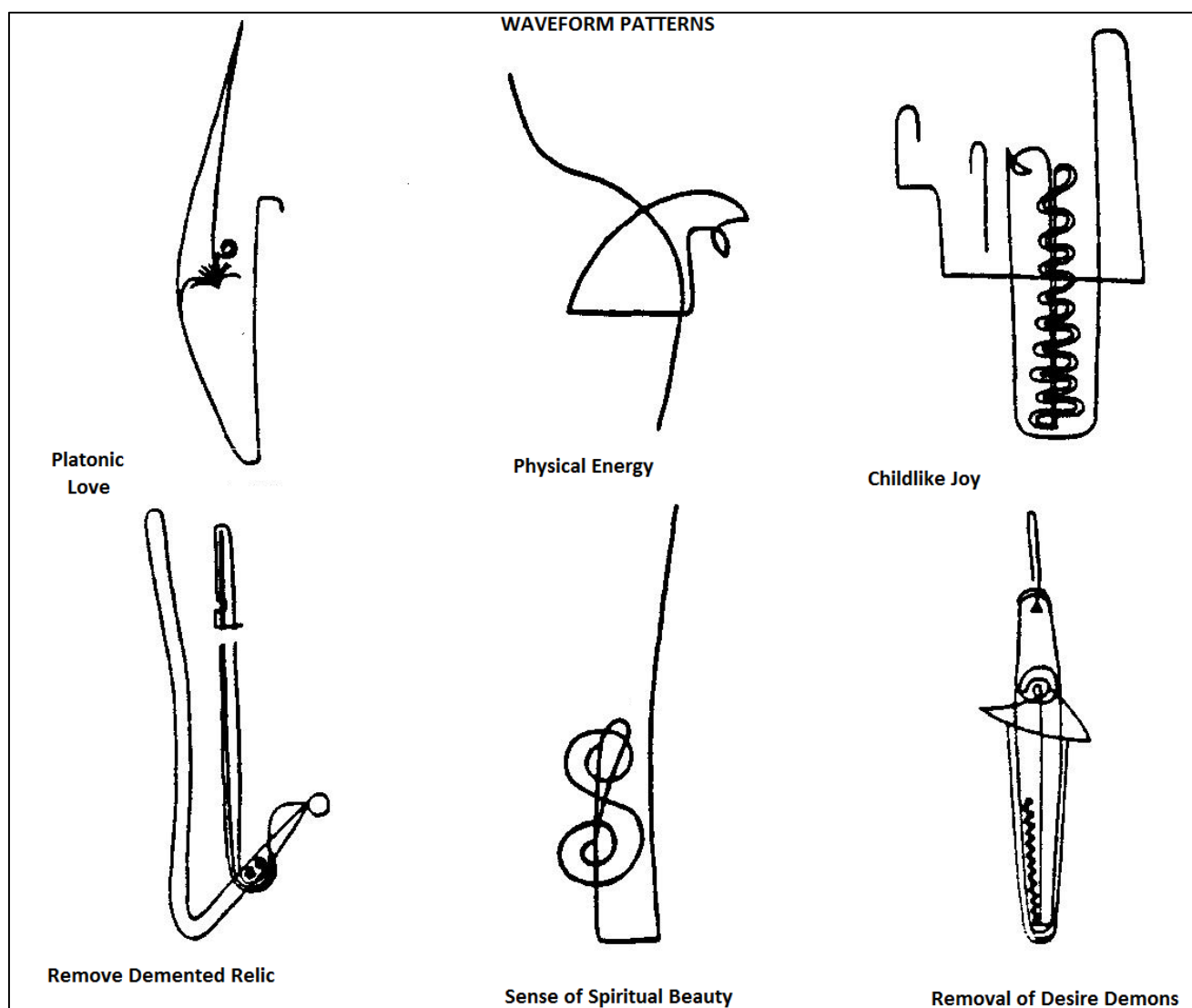
1 - 4 Personality Bands Are Centrifugal
5 - 8 Personality Bands Are Centripetal

Planetary Energies

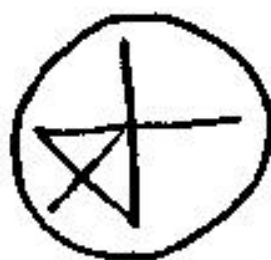
SON PIVOTAL ANCHOR
Malefic Values Poor Speech

ENERGY RETURN SYSTEM

Waveform Pattern Drawings and Purification Symbols



*Purification Symbol of the
SANITY LINK*



*Purification Symbol
of SATANIC FORCES*
(Realize that satanic people would be repulsed.
This is an exorcism symbol to those who gaze upon it.

Book List: Suggested reading list by Anonymous

BOOK LIST Suggested reading list by Anonymous

The Pendulum and Possession/W.J."Bill"Finch
The Bhagavad Gita as it Is/Translation by A.C. Bhaktivedanta
Autobiography of a Yogi/Paramahansa Yogananda
The Man Beneath the Gift the Story of My Life/Father Ralph A. DiOrion
Knowledge of the Higher Worlds and its Attainment/Rudolf Steiner
(George Metaxa translator)
The Kybalion Hermetic Philosophy/By Three Initiates
The Essential Gandhi/Anthology edited by Louis Fischer

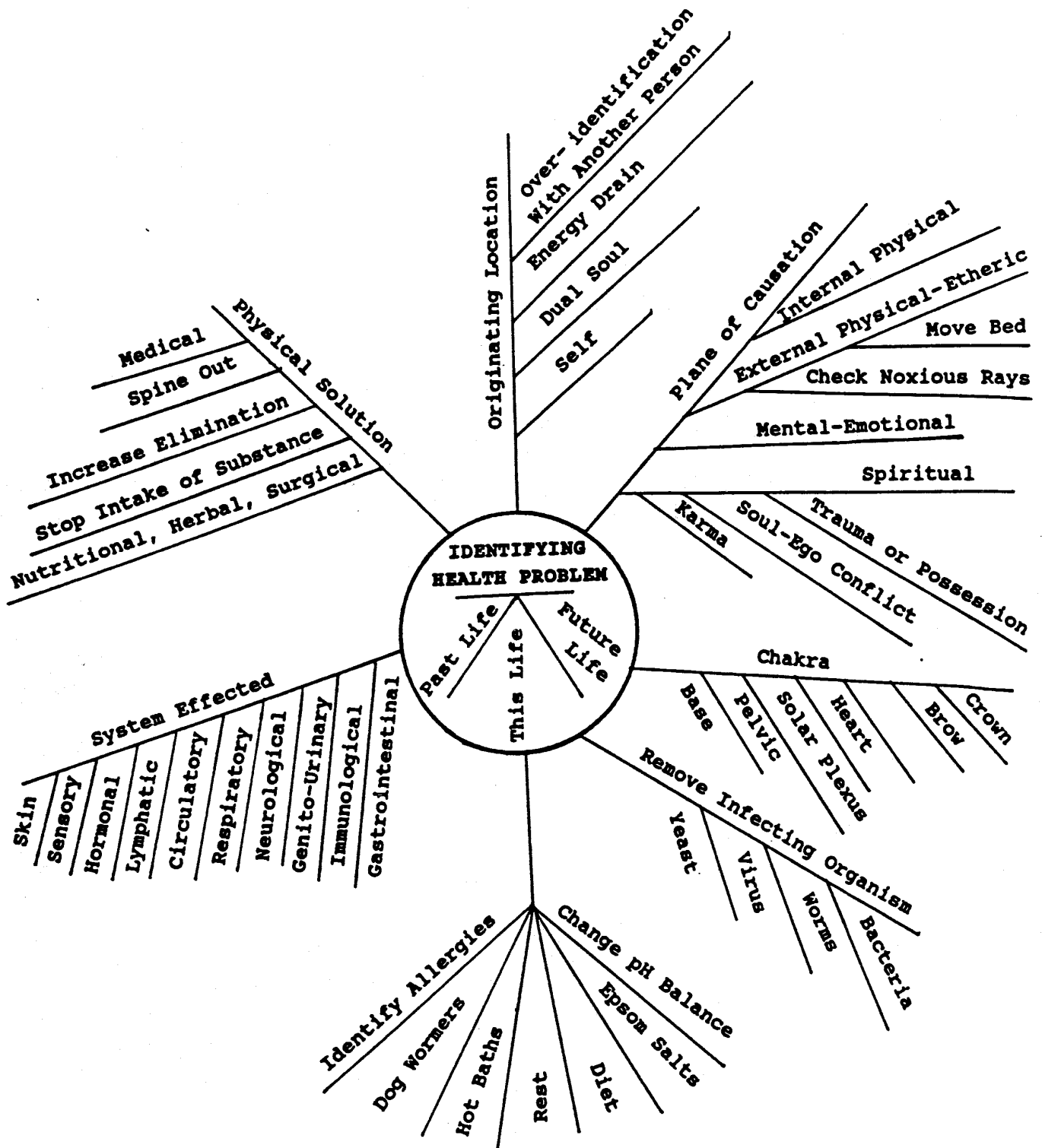
The Michael Mystery/Rudolf Steiner
The Good News Bible/American Bible Society
Journey to Ixtlan Lessons of Don Juan/Carlos Castaneda
The Essene Gospel of Peace/Edmond Bordeaux Szekely
The Philosophy of Spiritual Activity/Rudolf Steiner

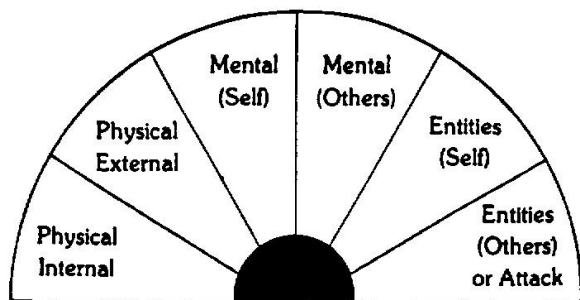
Lectures on Ancient Philosophy/Manly P. Hall
The Essential Steiner/Robert McDermott
Macrocosm and Microcosm/Rudolf Steiner
Esoteric Development/RS
Tales of the Dervishes/Indries Shah
DNA and the I Ching/Johnson F. Yan
Occult History/RS
Aspects of Human Evolution/RS
Principles of Spiritual Science/Carl Unger

The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus Christ/Levi
Angels and Endangered Species/Malcolm Godwin
A Dictionary of Angels/Gustav Davidson

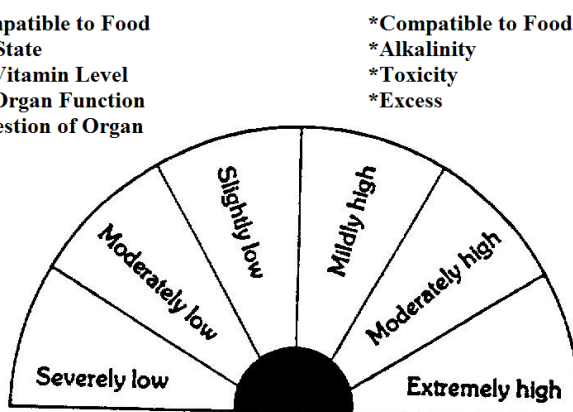
Behold! The Protong/Stanslav Szukalski
The Glorious Impossible/Madeleine L'Engle
Sacred Geometry/Robert Lawlor

Forbidden Mysteries of Enoch/Elizabeth Claire Prophet
Jesus The Son of Man/Kahlil Gibran
Gideon Bible
Hostage to the Devil/Malachi Martin

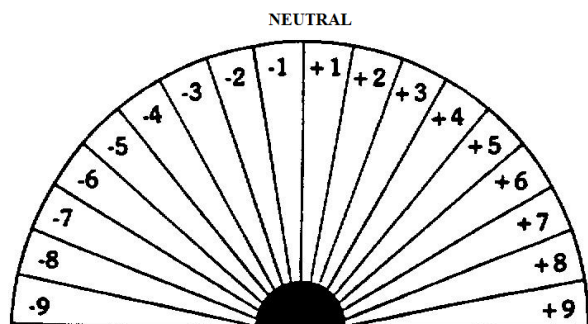




CAUSE OF FEELINGS OF DISHARMONY OR POOR DOWSING

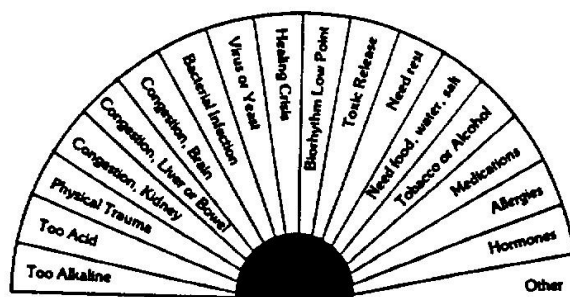


BALANCE

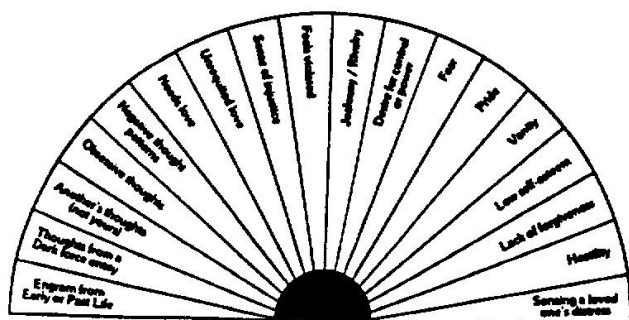


NEGATIVE, DESTRUCTIVE POLARITY POSITIVE, HOLY POLARITY

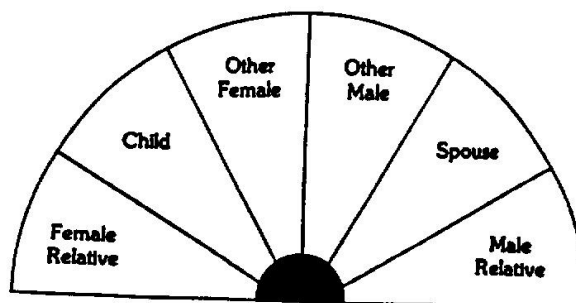
POSITIVE/NEGATIVE POLARITY



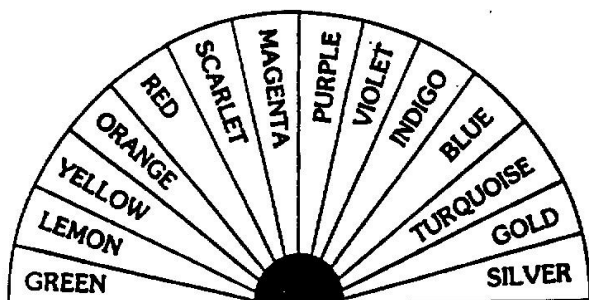
PHYSICAL INTERNAL CAUSES OF DISHARMONY



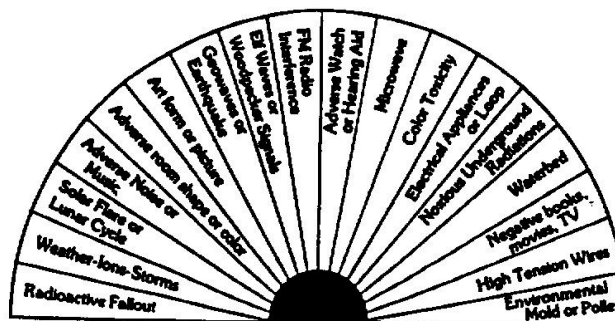
MENTAL AND EMOTIONAL CAUSES OF STRESS



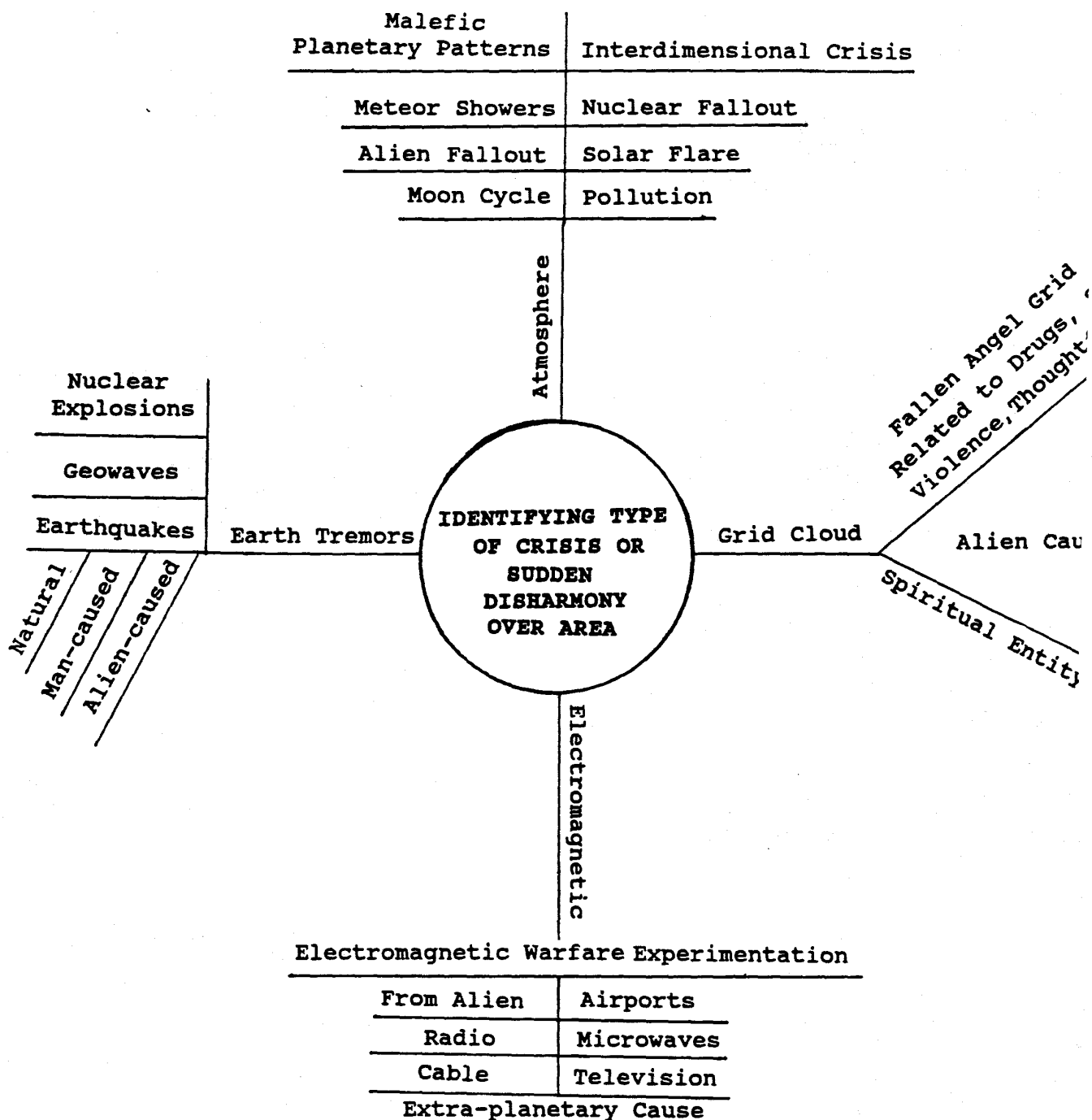
PERSON INFLUENCED BY

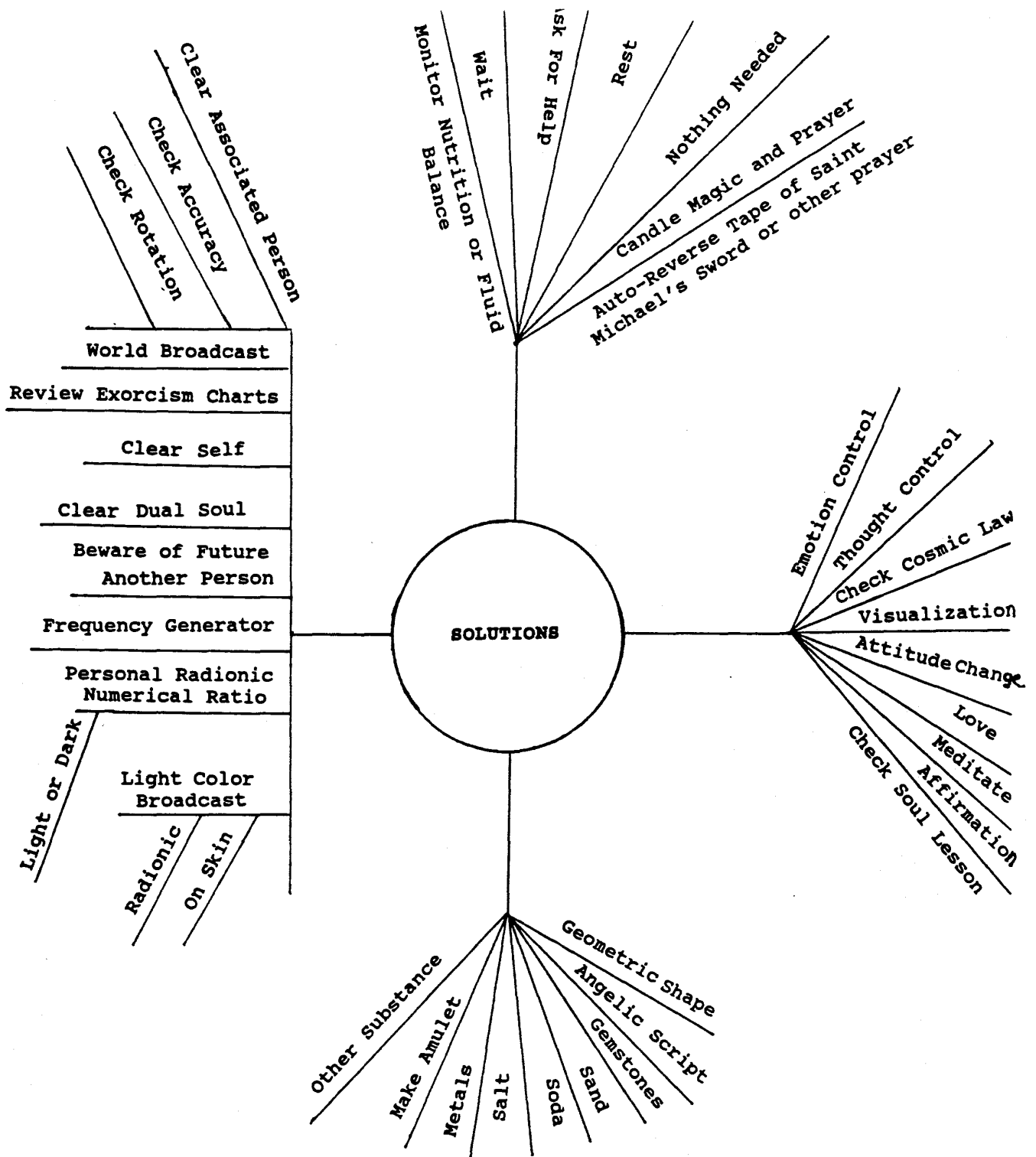


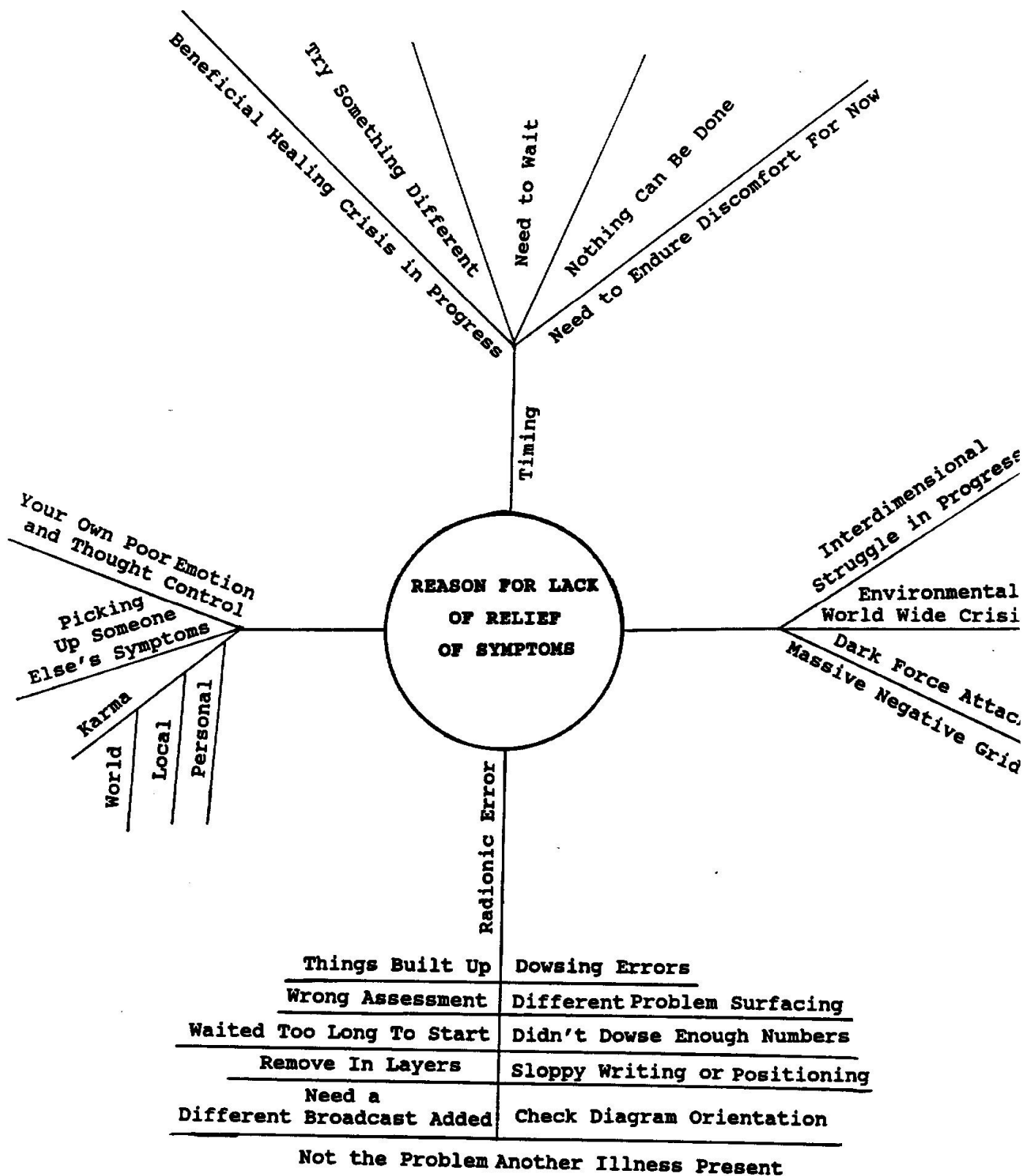
COLOR CHART

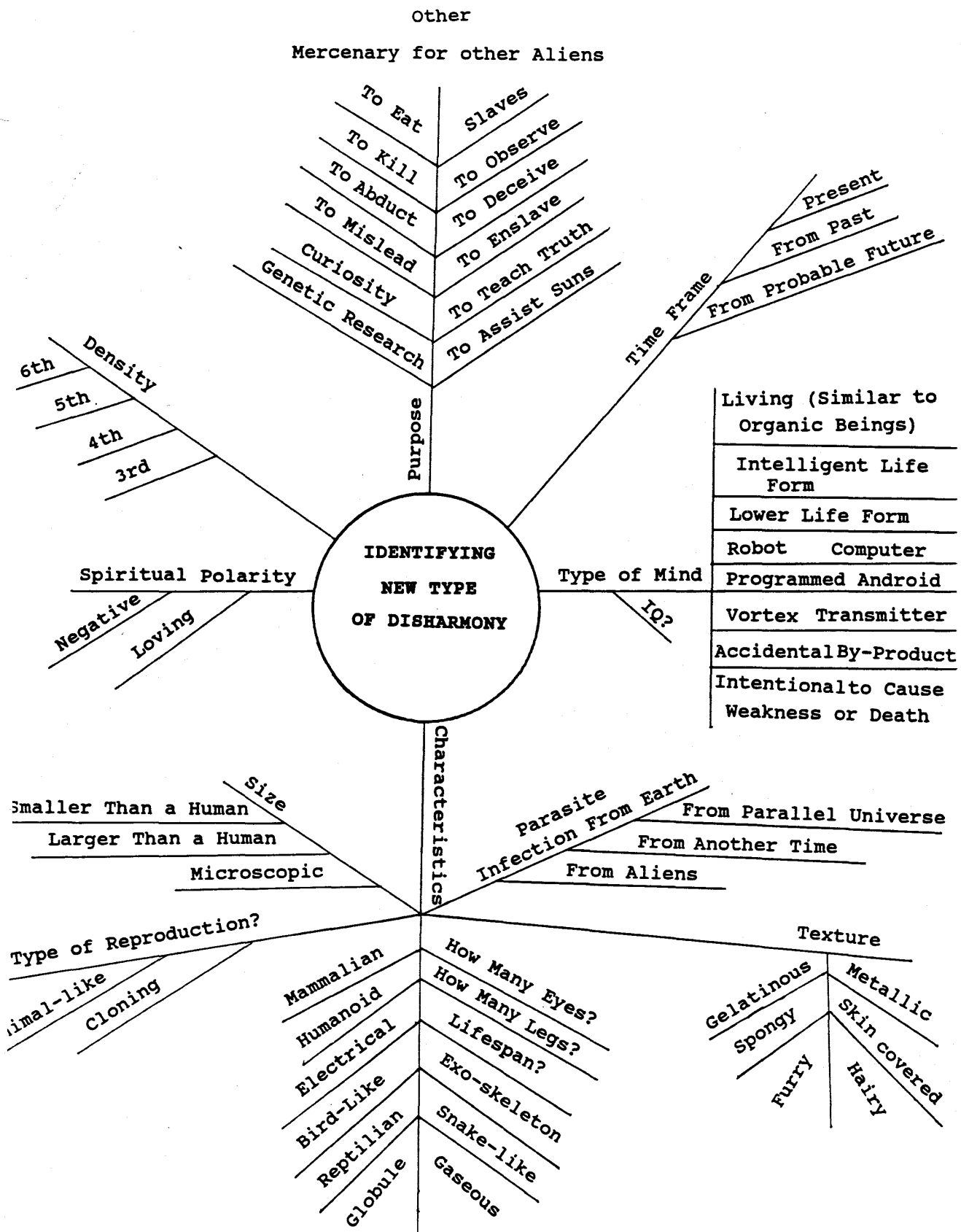


PHYSICAL EXTERNAL CAUSES OF DOWSING INTERFERENCE









Charts for the Beginning Dowser: Please refer to "Dowsing Booklet" and Lecture Series copyright 2015